

## Mother of Salvation: The Truth will be twisted and the Word of God will be presented back to front

Wednesday, January 1st, 2014 @ 13:44

My child, please encourage all of God's children to persevere during the trials, which are to come. So many challenges will face all Christians, who will have to witness the wicked apostasy which will be paraded before them by those they will seek guidance from, in order to live whole Christian lives.

**Those who are to be appointed shortly, in the highest echelons of my Son's Church on Earth, will not be from God. They will not serve my Son and will change many doctrines and laws within the Church. So quickly will they bring about such changes, with many new books, missals and letters being introduced, that you will know then that such works would have taken years to prepare.** It would not be possible to introduce such radical changes in so many formats, were this not the case. This will be one of the first signs where you can be sure that this soon-to-be-introduced, twisted doctrine will have been created with great care.

Many people will not recognise these changes in the Church and those who do will applaud them, for they will assuage the guilt they will feel because of their sins. Finally, they will be relieved, for now it will mean that they will be able to openly proclaim their acceptance of all things which offend God. For, if the Church declares sin to be a natural thing and part of human nature, then this means, surely, that sin is no longer important. Then, by declaring the importance of looking after the world's poor and hungry, they will deem themselves to be holy in God's Eyes.

**When my Son is denied publicly and when His Word is twisted, great care will be put into great public acts of charity. This will divert attention away from the reality.** It will create diversion and finally the True Word of God will no longer be discussed. When all religions are brought under one roof and where the views of the heathen are treated with great respect, then people will be afraid to stand up and declare the Truth. If and when they dare to do this, they will be accused of blasphemy.

The day is quickly approaching when to declare yourself a true Christian and when you remind people of the Word of God, then you will be accused of heresy. The Truth will be twisted and the Word of God will be presented back to front. Nothing will be orderly. Nothing will make sense in the new rules soon to be introduced into the Church of my Son. It is important that no matter how unpopular you may become, you must always remain true to the Word of God.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## Three out of four will deny Me

Thursday, January 2nd, 2014 @ 20:40

My daughter, **the time when all public acknowledgement as to Who I Am, will become but just a faint flicker in the wick of a candle, which has burned right down to the end, is almost upon you.**

Those who say they are of Me will speak little of Me. Those who are loyal to Me will be shocked when they see so many who will deny Me. The time when the faithful will be separated from those who will be led into grave error is almost upon you. In those days ahead, the blind, the deaf and those who will have failed to remain alert to the True Word of God, will gather in their billions and accept a false doctrine – not of Me.

**When you hear speak of the new renewal of the faith pledge, which will be a form of the Sacrament of Confirmation, know then that this will be manmade. It will be meaningless in My Eyes. It will be presented by the false prophet as part of his global plan to unite all religions in the world.** My Divinity will be brushed to one side. My Word forgotten and buried, while My Teachings will be twisted, in order to coerce the faithful into accepting a new form of so-called evangelism.

My Word, however, will remain alive, because those who will remain in My Church, as it was set up from the beginning, will not deny Me. Three out of four will deny Me. Only My Remnant will cling to Me and keep My Word and many of them will be bewildered. Those poor souls, who will remain in My Church when it has been seized by the new doctrine, will not know where to turn. To them I say this. Be strong. Be firm. Do not deny Me. Pray for My Guidance and continue to serve Me, as you have always done. When you are asked to deny Me, by those who claim to be acting for the good of all – all religions – turn your back, for you will be asked to embrace paganism, which will be disguised as Christianity.

As these imposters, enemies of God, invade My Church, within its hierarchy, My Father will send down a terrible Chastisement. He will tilt the world and not one man, woman or child will be able to ignore these upheavals. **When My enemies attack My Mystical Body, they will cause much damage, much confusion and lead many away from the Truth. But they will never destroy My Church, because My Remnant Army will never let go of the Truth or be forced to swear allegiance to Satan or his agents.**

**Many wars will now escalate and storms and earthquakes will mount, until the Roar of My Father's Wrath is felt everywhere.**

To those enemies of Mine, who walk amongst you and who mislead My Church, know this. I will never allow you to win over those souls for whom I gave up My Life. Your arrogance will be short-lived, your wicked acts stopped and your attempts to hurt the souls you have earmarked brought to an abrupt end. You will never rise up against the Word of God, without Divine Intervention brought down upon you. Your allegiance to the evil one will end in disaster for you and everyone you manage to deceive. When you try to advance towards the gates of Heaven to boast of your allegiance to Satan, you will be cut down, chained and cast into the abyss, without any Mercy shown to you.

Go now, all those of you who witness these things which are to come, and remain alert at all times. You must continue to serve Me, for there can only be one Master.

Your Jesus

## Much will be revealed to God's children, before the Great Day of the Lord

Friday, January 3rd, 2014 @ 21:45

My dearly beloved daughter, when the prophets of old were called upon by God to proclaim the Truth, they were not – any of them – overly enthusiastic with the Chalice of the True Word of God given to them. It was so overwhelming for each of them – most of whom were not learned in the Words of Scripture – much of what was given to them did not make sense to them. Yet the Power of the Holy Spirit drew them and this enabled them to speak the Word of God, exactly as it was given to them. Many cowered in fear. Some walked away. Those who walked away came back. When God sends a prophet, it means that something of great significance is planned by Him. Prophets, messengers from God, only reveal to the world that which is necessary for the salvation of souls.

My daughter, **let it be known that this Mission will be the one when the Voice of God will be felt, as if it were like thunder, which will be felt in every part of the Earth.** Much will be revealed to God's children before the Great Day of the Lord dawns. **It is necessary that this happens, for were He not to warn humanity, then He would not fulfill His Promise made to the prophets – Moses, Daniel and John.** When God makes a Promise it is always fulfilled.

Never fear a true prophet, for they speak the Words put into their mouths by God for your sake.

To hear the Word of God spoken today can cause fear. It can be overwhelming and cause a certain amount of anxiety. Yet, without the Word being revived, made to breathe again and live amongst you, you would find the gap – the distance between you and God – too wide. The gap closes now, as My Words, brought to you by My Father, will bring you comfort – more joy than sorrow, more courage than fear and more solace than weeping.

Listen carefully to this, My daughter. You must never try to push Me away when all I want to do is wrap all of you within My Sacred Arms and draw you into My Heart. My Word can be somber, My prophecies difficult to hear and the wicked deeds of man upsetting to witness, but never forget that all these things will pass. They will be forgotten. They will be of little consequence. For the world, the life ahead of you, will bring with it great joy and laughter, as the Love of God will be felt in every place, every home, every soul and every heart.

**This is the final part of My Plan to salvage the Earth and every living creature.** It will present many difficulties and trials. Man's cruelty will be the most distressing of all to withstand and the rejection of Me, Jesus Christ, the final straw in the Eyes of My Father. Yet this final confrontation will not take long before man will be relieved of the terrible hatred, which exists in the world.

**The Power of Heaven is not to be underestimated, because My Father's Intervention will be too powerful for His enemies to withstand.** So be at peace. Accept God's Intervention – His Great Act of Love, given to you by the Word, which comes from the mouth of His prophets. All these things are to protect you, bring you closer to Me and create a New Beginning where there will be no end.

Your Jesus

I will always respond to those of you who beg for Mercy for other souls

Saturday, January 4th, 2014 @ 13:40

My dearly beloved daughter, although My Justice is to be feared, I will always respond to those of you who beg for Mercy for other souls. **I promise you, that through the recital of My Crusade Prayers and other prayers, in which you ask Me to show Clemency, I will listen and act accordingly.**

My Mercy is boundless and covers all sinners when they and others seek redemption. My Love is endless. My Compassion is ceaseless. **Let no man ever doubt My Promise and My Desire to save everyone, including My enemies.** I urge you, My beloved followers, all over the world – including those who are not familiar with these Messages – to pray, pray, pray for your own souls and those of others. This includes believers, non-believers and those who do not know the Truth.

My Love for you is there for all of you to see, feel and live. All you have to do is to respond as I have taught you. Love one another as I do. Be merciful when they scourge you by praying for them. Be generous of your time by working hard and praying to save the souls of those who are far removed from Me.

This is My greatest Desire. Go in peace.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: We first went to Judea and then my Son was taken to India, Persia, Egypt, Greece and England

Saturday, January 4th, 2014 @ 13:50

My child, in the lead up to the birth of my Son, the pangs were evident in all which befell us. I fled to Elizabeth for comfort, in the knowledge that she was blessed with insight, given to her by the Holy Spirit. I, and my beloved spouse, sought out this refuge of peace, at a time when we were so overwhelmed with the knowledge of what was to come.

**When my time approached, every obstacle, planted by the spirit of evil, was placed before us, every step we took. Doors were slammed in our faces; people we knew shunned us and we were cast out into the wilderness.** And so we ended up without a roof over our heads and in a shelter fit only for animals, while the Holy Messiah came into the world as a pauper. There were no ceremonies, no coronation, no acknowledgements. There were only a few people left to comfort me in my loneliness. But then, when my Son was born, all feelings of anxiety left me. All I felt was a love of the most Divine Presence. Peace finally reigned in my Heart.

By the Power of the Holy Spirit, help and comfort was sent to us, though they were few in number. Although the birth of Jesus Christ was a humble and lowly event – where only a few people were involved – word had spread. This is how the Holy Spirit works. Many had been expecting the birth. Many had heard about the event and many then spoke about it. **When it was made known that Jesus Christ, the Messiah promised to humanity, was born, the opposition began to mount.** The vicious attack by Herod and all his servants, demonstrated how much the Presence of God puts fear into the hearts of evil men.

**From that day forward, I became the protector of my Son and my beloved spouse, Joseph, organized our safety on many occasions after that. We spent many years fleeing from one place to another.** So much opposition we faced – so much fear, so much hatred. That was our lot. **The moment my Son was found at the age of twelve years preaching in the temple, we took Him into hiding.**

**Joseph's family were involved in smuggling us out and for many years we travelled.** We first went to Judea and then my Son was taken to India, Persia, Egypt, Greece and England. Everywhere we went my Son's Presence created many miracles, although He never presented Himself publicly as the Messiah. He was well looked after and we saw much of Him. We lived in peace, love and harmony and only for my spouse, Joseph, we would have had nowhere to go to protect my Son until His public Mission began.

**And now that His Second Coming is imminent, every obstacle will be placed before His Arrival.** Every Word out of the mouth of His prophet will be torn asunder and mocked. Only a handful of people will be privy to the Truth surrounding this Mission and many doors will be slammed in the faces of those who follow His instructions. This Mission is a lonely one for you, my child, and you are instructed to remain obedient in all things made known to you by God.

Help will be sent. Help will also cease when it is the Desire of my Son. While few are seen to follow this Mission, millions more believe in it completely. For the Word of God will always attract those of His, through the Power of the Holy Spirit.

The birth pangs have begun and the labour will not last too long. Soon the birth of a new beginning will dawn and then the Day of the Lord will finally arrive. Children, be at peace, for all of these things must come to pass before the Earth is purged of sin.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

If there is but just a shred of pride in the soul, the Holy Spirit will never enter it

Sunday, January 5th, 2014 @ 19:34

My dearly beloved daughter, **when the Fire of the Holy Spirit enters the soul of a person, the first response is one of tears. The second response is one of bewilderment. The third response is the realization that something wonderful – an inner understanding of the Truth of God and all that He desires – has overtaken that particular soul.** Suddenly, a peace descends, as well as an acute understanding of the mystery of the Existence of God – the Love of God. All things, which are according to the Word of God, become clear.

**Only those who have surrendered their will to God and who have shed all human pride and intellect and presented these things to Him are capable of receiving this Gift of the Holy Spirit.** If there is but just a shred of pride in the soul, the Holy Spirit will never enter it.

**Only those who truly believe that God is All-Powerful and that man is nothing and unworthy to stand before Him, can surrender their will.** Only those who are willing to do all that is required of them, to do the Holy Will of God, according to His Word, can be given the Gifts to proclaim the Word, which will have any real impact.

**Any man who claims to proclaim the Truth, and says he is guided by the Holy Spirit, will never boast of his own greatness. He will never draw attention to his gifts, his talents, his knowledge, his holiness or his humility.** For when a man does this, in the Holy Name of God, he has not been blessed with the Spirit of Fire – the Flame that enkindles the hearts of man, so that they respond, with love, to the Word of God.

During My Time on Earth, I made it clear to all of you that he who exalts himself before Me will be cast into the wilderness. He who humbles himself before Me will be exalted.

Your Jesus

You are about to witness the greatest deceit ever inflicted upon the world by Satan

Tuesday, January 7th, 2014 @ 12:15

My dearly beloved daughter, My Word will remain intact, because My beloved loyal followers all over the world, who will form the Remnant of My Church, will never deviate from the Truth.

**So many of My followers will emerge to form My Remnant Army in every nation in the world, including communist regimes. The Holy Spirit is being sent to cover each and every fragment of this small, but powerful, Army of Mine.** Soon, all of My disciples will spread the Words of the prophecies, given to the world through this Mission – everywhere. They will go out now and spread the Gospels, My Word and My Promises to all. I will never permit the faith of My followers to wither and fade. However, those souls who remain true to the Word, as it was given to humanity in the Bible, will be few.

**My Light will shine like the sun upon all those places where My beloved disciples respond to My Call at this time. This is a Call from Heaven to invite you to take up My Cross and follow Me, your Jesus, to the ends of the Earth.** I desire that by spreading out to proclaim the Truth of the most Holy Trinity, that you will help Me to gather the lost, the confused, the wanderers and those who do not know Me.

**You will call out to all religions and give them My Word.** Through the Prayers I give you, they will be blessed. Rejoice, those of you who know that it is I, Jesus Christ, Who calls on you at this time of great change. You are, indeed, blessed. Know that My Love for you is such that I will guide you, strengthen you and give you the courage of lions in your mission. **You will speak with love and eloquence and the Fire of the Holy Spirit will pour from your mouths.** This Gift will draw millions back to Me. I Am preparing you now, for you are about to witness the greatest deceit ever inflicted upon the world by Satan.

When you are for Me, you will be able to defend the world from being engulfed by the wickedness of the evil one in his last days. You will not fail. You will suffer. You will face disapproval, opposition and accusations of heresy, although all you will be simply reminding people of is already contained in the Holy Gospels.

Be at peace, for **My Gifts will sustain you during this battle.** You are now ready, for the enemies of Mine, who have been waiting to declare themselves boldly to the world, will become known shortly. Then, that will be the time for My final Plan for the salvation of humanity to be completed.

I Am in you, with you and I reside always in your hearts and souls.

Your beloved Jesus

When My followers, who fall for the deceit to come, deny Me, this does not mean they will say: "I do not believe in Jesus." No, it will mean this

Tuesday, January 7th, 2014 @ 23:15

My dearly beloved daughter, **just as the faithful cry out: "No more – we can't bear to watch evil triumph over good." all pain will come to an abrupt end.**

**The purging of evil requires that it be allowed to spread first. This is a test for those men with wicked hearts**, who will be the first to be drawn. As they plunge into a vacuum of evil, they will either resist the pain it will create in their souls or they will allow themselves to be taken to new depths, further and further away from the Realm of God.

**The souls of the faithful will be tested to the brink and they will be tormented by the confusion, which lies ahead of them.** Many will know in their hearts, that what they believed to be true and which they have held close to their hearts, is no longer deemed to be the Truth. And so they will not be able to decide what is from Me and what is not. Their faith will be torn asunder and many will find themselves embroiled in a new manmade doctrine, which will never feel right. They will feel a sense of unease and many will not be able to confide their fears to those appointed as My sacred servants. They will not know who to turn to for the Truth.

They will have to witness the public proclamation, which will glorify sin, when it is declared that humanity is weak – God knows that man, weakened by sin, is but just a victim. **Instead of having to witness sin in all its ugliness, they will be forced to nod their agreement and accept the new laws, which will be introduced into the Church.** They will be expected to pay homage to and respect the new laws, which will call all of you to respect man's individuality and your right to be what you desire and do what you choose.

When My followers, who fall for the deceit to come, deny Me, this does not mean they will say: "I do not believe in Jesus." No, it will mean this. **They will choose what part of My Teachings they want to believe in. Then they will decide what parts they do not agree with. Then they will say that Jesus would agree with this new interpretation, were He to walk the Earth today.** Oh how little they have learned and how pride will pull them asunder. When the chastisement falls around them and when they realise how they have offended Me, they will scream in horror, when they come face to face with the justice which will be meted out to them.

On that day, when the Truth is revealed, it will only be because of the prayers of My Remnant Army that those who brought disgrace upon themselves and who fought Me, their beloved Jesus, Who only wanted to bring them Mercy – that they will be saved.

Your Jesus

When you recite this new Litany during times of great trials I will grant you respite

Wednesday, January 8th, 2014 @ 21:15

My dearly beloved daughter, it must be made known that all of you, when you defend the Word of God during the time of darkness, will need every Grace from Me, if you are to remain standing. When you call on Me to flood your souls with My special Graces, you will find it easier to follow Me.

I now bequeath to all you brave and loyal souls these special graces. When you recite this new Litany during times of great trials I will grant you respite.

### **Litany (6) Gift of Graces**

O dearest Jesus, my beloved Saviour,

Fill me with Your Love.

Fill me with Your Strength.

Fill me with Your Wisdom.

Fill me with Your Perseverance.

Fill me with Your Humility.

Fill me with Your Courage.

Fill me with Your Passion.

Amen.

**To the souls who recite this during times of persecution, know that I will pour these Graces over you. You will become calmer, stronger and more courageous, as you carry My heavy Cross to the gates of the New Heaven and New Earth. Most importantly, you will not succumb to the bullying which you may have to face in My Holy Name.**

You will walk in a steadfast and dignified manner, as you continue to uphold the Word of God. For everyone who responds to this Call and recites this special Litany, you will feel a joy in your hearts, which was not there before. You will also feel confident in the knowledge that you have been blessed by the Power of the Holy Spirit and the Truth will always reign in your hearts.

I love and bless each one of you now – in the Name of the Father, and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit.

Your Jesus

My Love for humanity is whole. I love all, including those who commit the most wicked acts

Thursday, January 9th, 2014 @ 21:40

My dearly beloved daughter, look around you and what do you see? A world full of contradictions. On one side you will see love, joy and goodwill. But then this will be counteracted, on the other side, by the hatred, which the evil one has for humanity.

**Any unrest, sorrow, confusion, lack of trust, venom, hatred and evil which you see take place in the world; know that this can only come from one source. The scourge of humanity, that is Satan, has created desperate unhappiness amongst God's children. Their pain then becomes Mine and this is why the evil one creates such havoc – to hurt Me.**

My daughter, everywhere you walk and every face you see, as and from this day, will be as I see them – each a child of God. How I love them all, how I want to cherish each of them – irrespective of their faults or their sins. It makes no difference what they have done to offend Me; I still love them – each and every one. I feel great joy when I see the love radiate from them – a love they have received as a Gift from My Father, Who created them. Their love is My Love and it draws other souls to them and this then spreads the Love of God everywhere.

But when I witness pain and suffering, in any soul, then their pain becomes Mine. Their pain can be caused by terrible suffering, brought about by lack of love for others, which brings a sense of desperate desolation. Their loneliness and isolation is felt by Me also and this ignites My Compassion further.

Then there are those souls who spend all their time chasing things, which do not come from Me. Those who reject Me, completely break My Heart in two. How I shed many Tears of Blood for these souls, for they have cut the umbilical cord, which joins them to their Saviour – their only hope of Salvation. When you see these souls, My daughter, you will feel a terrible sorrow in your heart, just as I feel for them.

Finally, there are those who say that they represent Me, but who are not worthy to wipe My Feet. Their hatred of Me is caused by their love for themselves. Yet, no matter how often they insult Me and mislead My flock, I still crave their souls.

My Love for humanity is whole. I love all, including those who commit the most wicked acts. So it will be until the end. I will embrace all souls until the last day, when after all efforts by Me to save souls have been exhausted, only those who run into the abyss of the beast and who refuse Me, despite knowing how much I love them – will be lost to Me, forever.

**Always love each other, faults and all – the way I love you.** When you disapprove of someone, remember My Love and remain silent. When you despise another know that this hatred does not come from Me. When you look at one another, see them as if through My Eyes. Not one of them should be shunned by you. Instead, show compassion to those who displease you, offend you or cause you harm, for they are loved by Me. If you love Me, you will show love to all of those with whom you come into contact.

**Love is infectious because it comes from God. Only good can come from love.**

Your Jesus

People who live in today's world are no different to those who lived thousands of years ago

Saturday, January 11th, 2014 @ 10:48

My dearly beloved daughter, **I want the world to know how much I love man, for I love even the most lowly, the most tormented and the most undeserving.** Whoever believes that I place any man before another does not know Me. I may favour certain souls, especially chosen souls, but I love them no more, nor less, than the souls of the afflicted.

I look at each soul with Love in My Heart. I cling to each of you, for you are of Me – of My Father. **While I may be offended by your weaknesses and angry at your wicked intents and desires, My Love for you never dies.** All sinners are loved by God – no matter what they have done. God has the ultimate Power over the destiny of every soul and this Power is His.

**I have the only Authority to judge. Not one man amongst you has been given this right.** When he deems another to be guilty of sin, he may only punish that person through penance, not death. No man, judge, political leader or member of My Church on Earth, can ever condemn a man to die, because of his sins – no matter how wicked they may be. No man can condemn another to Hell, for when he declares a soul to be damned, then it will be he, instead, who will be damned, irrespective as to how many holy acts he may have carried out in My Name.

**How you waste so much time in condemnation of each other, instead of accepting the Gift you were given – the Gift of love for one another.** Love the Gift you were all given by God and which is yours to give away in any way you so desire – once it is according to the Will of My Father. Yet, so many who love Me, Jesus Christ, believe that I condone any action which fuels hatred towards each other. You must, instead, know that I simply want you to love each other and remain steadfast to the Word of God, which is contained in both the Old and the New Testaments.

The Word is eternal – it does not change – ever. People who live in today's world are no different to those who lived thousands of years ago. You may have more knowledge and more information, but you are no greater than any generation, which came before you. Man is mortal. Nothing will change in this regard, until I bring you Eternal Life.

**Stop and think. My Instructions are still the same as given to humanity during My Time on Earth.** The only difference now is that, because of the advances in science, many people believe they are greater than God. Many believe so much in their immortality that they have decided not to accept that they were created by God. Many think they have the power to rewrite God's Laws.

Many have decided to erect a new Tower of Babel and when they do this, it will come tumbling down by just one swipe of My Father's Hand. Then man will realise that life can only exist with God and for God, in accordance with the Will of God. There is no life without God.

Your Jesus

Very soon, Hell will be formally declared as a place, which does not exist

Sunday, January 12th, 2014 @ 20:28

My dearly beloved daughter, were it not for Me, Jesus Christ, where I speak to the world at this time, many souls would never enter the Gates of Paradise.

So many ungrateful souls no longer obey My Laws and so they create their own interpretation, which I find repulsive. Rules relating to the Truth were given, as a Gift to humanity, as a means to enable man to earn the right to salvation. Don't you know that you cannot live by your version of the Laws of God and then expect to enter Paradise?

The arrogance of man has overtaken the spirit of humility. Man no longer serves God in the way in which he was commanded to. Instead, he creates, out of his own imagination, a vision of what he believes Heaven to be. **Today, no servant of Mine – those appointed to serve Me – ever refers to the existence of Hell.** The mere mention of the word Hell embarrasses My sacred servants, for they fear the ridicule they would have to face from a secular society, which has been deceived. **Hell is home to many poor souls and how it pains Me to see unsuspecting souls, plunge into the abyss of terror, at the moment they take their last breath.**

God's children must be told now of the urgency to pray for souls who are blind to the Truth. Very soon, Hell will be formally declared as a place, which does not exist. **Souls will be told that all of God's children, once they live reasonable and dignified lives – irrespective as to whether they believe in God, or not – will be given Eternal Life. But this will be a lie. There is no return from Hell. It is for eternity.**

Many souls who outwardly rejected Me, both privately and in public, languish in Hell. Their bitter regret is made worse by their terrible painful suffering and hatred of Satan. **Once in Hell, Satan reveals himself to them in all of his wicked and vile forms and his hatred of them fills them every second. Their revulsion of him, in itself – the same beast to whom they paid homage during their lives on Earth – is the cause of much of their pain. But, it is their separation from Me and the pain of darkness which they experience, which creates the greatest anguish.**

Any man who tells you, in My Name, that Hell does not exist has no interest in helping you to save your soul. When you are convinced that Hell does not exist, then you wrongly assume that sin is irrelevant.

You cannot serve Me if you believe that sin does not exist. You cannot live a glorious life for eternity in My Kingdom, if you do not ask Me to forgive you your sins. **This is the kernel of the new, soon to be introduced, doctrine, which you will be forced to swallow.** This is when you will be tricked into neglecting to prepare your soul for the Great Day of the Lord, when I come to claim you as Mine.

I tell you this to warn you – not to frighten you. I beg you to accept sin as part of your lives, but I urge you to continue to avoid the seven deadly sins, for when you do, you will be in My Favour. You must always confess your sins. Do this daily. Talk to Me and ask Me to forgive you. For those of you who cannot receive the Sacrament of Confession – those who follow many faiths and religions – then you must accept the Gift I gave you of the Plenary Indulgence. <http://www.thewarningsecondcoming.com/crusade-prayer-24-plenary-indulgence-for-absolution/>

Look after your soul, for it is your soul which will live forever. You will live in only one of two places, for eternity – in Hell or in My Kingdom.

Your Jesus

God the Father: I Am coming to gather the faithful. My Time is soon, as My Son's Mercy is almost upon you

Monday, January 13th, 2014 @ 16:56

I Am God the Father. I Am Who Am. I Am your Creator – the Alpha and the Omega.

My dearest daughter, **hear Me as I announce that My Intervention to prevent the destruction of the human race is about to take place.**

When you hear no evil – that does not mean it does not exist. **There is a wicked act being planned to incur war, with the sole objective being to destroy as many people as possible.** Man's capacity to enact evil deeds against My children has never been greater. Man's ability to produce technology has never been greater, but this knowledge is being abused on a large scale and plans to control every part of your lives are at an advanced stage.

**They, My enemies, want to control what you eat, drink and all that you do to promote the Truth, as I have given you. Until the day that they are in control of your countries, your finances and your health, they will not rest.** While these plans are to become evident, they will also take over all religions. Because so many people do not believe in My Existence, there will be little opposition to their devious plan to steal souls from Me.

**When man believes that he can defy God, then he does not really know Who I Am. If he does not know Who I Am, then he knows nothing. His heart has been hardened, his intellect dulled and his soul made leaden.**

He who removes himself from Me, is lost. He who fights against Me, with the intent to steal the souls of My children, is dead to Me and his destiny doomed.

**I will intervene now to stop this terrible, wicked atrocity from being perpetrated. Then when I Am done, I will open your eyes, tug at your hearts and fill you with wonder.** Soon I will reveal the Truth, because so many of you no longer believe in it.

I Am all that is, and will be. I Am your Father, All-Knowing, All-Seeing, All-Love and All-Mercy. I Am coming to gather the faithful. My Time is soon, as My Son's Mercy is almost upon you.

Your beloved Father

God the Most High

When My Church upholds the Word of God, you must remain obedient to My Church

Tuesday, January 14th, 2014 @ 16:53

My dearly beloved daughter, **when My servants, My followers and all those who profess to be of Me, say that they love Me, this means two things. They love Me because they accept My Word and they honor Me by professing the Truth.**

**When you love Me, you must remain true to My Holy Word.** This means being obedient to My Word in all things relating to the Truth. When you profess the Truth of My Word, as My sacred servants, you must remain obedient to the Word of God.

**When My Church upholds the Word of God, you must remain obedient to My Church. But when the day comes when those with authority in My Church no longer proclaim the Truth, then you must remain obedient only to Me. For I Am the Church. Without Me, your Jesus, there is no Church.**

When My Word is tampered with and then adapted, it will no longer be My Word. You can only be obedient to the True Word of God. **Should you follow a new manmade doctrine, which will replace My Holy Word in My churches throughout the world, then, those responsible for this sacrilege will deny Me.** Only remain obedient to those who proclaim the Word of God, for if it is not My Word then – it is not from God.

The Word of God is Sacrosanct. It may never be changed by anyone. Obedience to My Church is important. Obedience to the Word of God is what determines if you are a Christian. The day when you replace the Word of God, with a manmade substitute, is the day you will disobey the Word of God.

You can only remain obedient in My Eyes, in My Church on Earth, if the Truth is upheld. You must never be frightened to proclaim the Truth, because only the Truth will set you free.

Your Jesus

## This new and rapidly created hierarchy will take over My Church

Thursday, January 16th, 2014 @ 19:41

My dearly beloved daughter, the Truth divides. It always has done. When one man says that he knows the truth, another will deny it. But when the Truth comes from the Word of God, it will cause the greatest division. Many fear the Truth, because it is not always pleasant, and yet without the Truth, you would live in denial. When you live in denial of the Word of God, you will never find true peace in your hearts.

**When you know the Truth, which is contained in My Father's Book, then you know the Way of the Lord and you must follow this path, up to your last breath. Do not deviate from this.** But if My Word is tampered with, rewritten and demolished, surely you would never accept this. That is good. But if new doctrines, which differ from My Holy Word, are introduced to you, from within the roofs of My churches, what then will you do?

Will you accept a lie, instead of the Truth? Will you accept a doctrine, which will be unholy in My Eyes?

The answer must be no. You must never deny My Word – for anyone. No one, even if they are dressed in the linens of the elite within the hierarchy of My Church, a pauper, a king or a prince – anyone who demands that you accept a new doctrine pertaining to My Word does not come from Me.

**My Church is being demolished discreetly from within and each part is being dismantled. As the tiers are pulled down and loyal servants discarded – and then deemed to be no longer useful – the way will be cleared for the doctrines from Hell to be pronounced.**

Woe to priests, bishops and cardinals, who dare to defend the Word of God, for they will suffer the most. While some will be excommunicated and accused of heresy – though they will only speak up for the True Word of God – others will be too weak. **Many poor sacred servants will give into the pressure to denounce the Laws of God. If they do not agree to embrace the doctrine of lies, they will be thrown to the wolves.** Those, whose faith will have already weakened and who love worldly things and who have a fierce ambition in their souls, will be the first in the queue to swear allegiance to the new 'pledge'.

**This new and rapidly created hierarchy will take over My Church. They will declare falsities in the Name of God and take with them many innocent souls of the faithful.** The congregations will unwittingly be offered a poison chalice filled with nothing – only bread. The Holy Eucharist will no longer fill their souls. They will soon be fed homilies, which will ridicule the Word of God when they will declare human rights to be the most important doctrine. And then they will declare the greatest heresy, that man will be given Eternal Life, whether or not he repents for his sins. This is how they will destroy the souls of millions.

**As they continue to pull My Church apart from the inside out, My loyal priests and faithful followers will rebuild My Church, brick by brick. My Church, you see, can never die for I will not let it.**

All priests, all bishops and all cardinals who will be dethroned and who remain faithful to Me, will never desert the just or those followers of Mine who have been blessed with the Gift of Wisdom. Then, while the false knowledge will fill the hearts of weak servants in My Church, the Gift of the Holy Spirit will not only Light the souls of My Remnant Church, but will provide the Light, for all those whose names are in the Book of the Living, to My door.

Never before will My disciples be tested in the way in which they will be in the future. **They will be given Divine Assistance to enable them to keep the Light of God shining in a world, which will be plunged, slowly and painfully, into darkness, caused by the arrival of the enemy, the antichrist.**

Your Jesus

Every word you utter in this Mission comes from Me. Every action you take comes from Me

Friday, January 17th, 2014 @ 20:42

My dearly beloved daughter, **be at ease every time you face the many obstacles, which you and all of My followers face daily in this Work to save souls.**

**Always remember that Satan will never stop tormenting this and other missions, which are authentic, for they come from God.** The authentic missions, which I bless today and those I blessed over the centuries always suffered, because of opposition.

Only the missions, which truly come from God, attract such hatred. Only true prophets attract hatred. Moses, Elijah, Noah and John the Baptist and others like them drew hatred, because of Satan's influence over weak souls. Only I, Jesus Christ, one of hundreds of prophets during My Time on Earth, attracted the type of hatred, which was inflicted upon Me. And now, only you, My last prophet, will attract hatred of a kind not seen for a long time – though others, like you, have suffered in recent times.

**When you have to endure opposition, in the Name of God, know that, when the Holy Trinity presents the Word to humanity through a prophet, it will be the worst kind.** Only for the Divine Assistance given to you, you would flee in terror. My Father protects you, My little one, and so you must forge ahead always in the knowledge that He desires souls, for every word which is uttered from your lips, for every word, which is drawn by your hand and for every soul you reach out to. All this suffering will bring Me more souls.

**Be assured that the time for Me to return to reclaim My Throne is close and as the Day draws nearer many tactics will be used to trip you up in this Mission. Every lie will be thrown at you, every stone hurled, every torment your lot and every enemy of God placed on every path you turn.** But, as the Redeemer of humanity, I will ensure that every bramble is carefully removed, every stone thrown to one side, every path cleared, so that you will succeed in bringing My Word before the world, at a time when I will be all but forgotten.

I walk with you, My daughter. I rest My Hand upon your left shoulder, in order to shelter you from evil and I guide you in every way. Every word you utter in this Mission comes from Me. Every action you take comes from Me. **Every suffering you endure is Mine.** Your will is Mine, for you gave it away to Me and now I reside completely within you. **When they hurt you, they insult Me. When they mock you, they deny the Truth. When they deny the Word, they deny Me, but when they accept My Word, given to you, they become part of Me and so they too will be given My Protection also.**

**Go now, My daughter, and never fret when hatred is shown to you in this Mission, for you and all those who hear My Call will then be in no doubt Who it is that they oppose. It is not you, but I, Jesus Christ, they push away.** When you are for Me, with Me, in Me and speak My Word – you are truly a child of God.

Your Jesus

Who amongst you would be strong enough to accept My Cup of Suffering, in all that it brings with it

Sunday, January 19th, 2014 @ 14:35

My dearly beloved daughter, what man amongst you, who declares himself to be a holy follower of Mine, and who boasts of this fact, will take My Cup?

Who amongst you would be strong enough to accept My Cup of Suffering, in all that it brings with it? **The answer is very few of you. And yet, you feel justified when you scourge Me, through My chosen souls, who have willingly accepted My Cup.**

**Chosen souls, visionaries, prophets and seers, accept My Cup, because they give Me their free will, on My terms – not on their own. When you declare yourselves to be all-knowing and well-versed in My Holy Word and do not accept the suffering, which is carried by My poor persecuted prophets, then you do not know Me.** If you do not know Me, then you cannot truly love Me. If you do not love Me, then you do not spread the Truth. Instead, you pick what parts suit you in the Most Holy Gospels and then use these as a yardstick to beat My prophets with and all those chosen souls who carry My sorrowful Cross.

When you trample on other souls, treat them cruelly in My Name, you have been infested by hatred. Hatred comes from Satan. It does not come from Me. When you come before Me, during The Warning – the Illumination of Conscience – I will show you how you have offended Me. **Still, many of you, guilty of twisting My Words of Love into words of hatred against My prophets, will stand defiantly before Me. For you are so stuffed with self-love and pride that even I, Jesus Christ, will find it difficult to draw you to Me.**

Your hatred for others separates you from Me.

Your Jesus

**Mother of Salvation: This final Medal, brought to you by me, through the Mercy of God, will draw billions of souls towards Eternal Life**

Monday, January 20th, 2014 @ 12:09

My dear child, **God wants to save every single person, of every single faith, as well as those who deny the Existence of Him and His Son, Jesus Christ. This is why people of every age, every culture and every denomination, must receive a Medal of Salvation.**

**Each person who is given a Medal, even if it cannot be blessed, will be given an extraordinary Gift. Soon afterwards, God will instill in them a Grace, an insight into their own helplessness and an awareness of God's Almighty Love.** He will enlighten even the most stubborn of souls and those with hearts of stone. Soon they will seek the Truth and then they will call out to God, begging Him to help ease their hearts and fill them with His Great Mercy.

Do not reject the Gift of the Medal of Salvation, because this final Medal, brought to you by me, through the Mercy of God, will draw billions of souls towards Eternal Life. When My Father gave me the instruction to present the world with the Most Holy Rosary to St. Dominic, many rejected it. They still do today, for they think it was created by me. It was given to me, so that anyone who recited it could protect themselves from the evil one. It is through my intercession that special Graces and protection are bequeathed to souls, against the influence of the evil one.

**Do not make the mistake of rejecting this Medal as it is for the whole world and many miracles will be associated with it.** Those who do reject it or try to prevent others from accepting it will deny salvation – especially atheists, who are in greatest need of Divine Intervention. You must always place those people who reject God before My Father's Throne and beg for Mercy for their souls.

**Please ensure that the Medal of Salvation is provided to as many people as possible.**

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

God the Father: Free will, given to humanity, has meant that many of My children were drawn away from Me

Tuesday, January 21st, 2014 @ 15:44

My dearest daughter, **My Will be done, as the time for man's free choice to do what is according to his own desire is drawing to an end.**

I gave man free will. It is a Gift. I bequeathed this Gift, along with many others, to My children. Although they choose to follow their own will, over that which I desired for them, I still respect their free will.

I love My children, unconditionally. I could never not love them, although they offend Me in so many ways. Free will, given to humanity, has meant that many of My children were drawn away from Me, in favour of the glittering promises they are tempted by daily, when they crave beauty, wealth, fame and power, all of which lead them away from Me.

**I Am their Refuge, but they do not understand this. In Me, they will find the beginning and the end of everything that can bring them pleasure, peace and love.**

**Although the evil one has used the free will I gave to man to seduce them, I will take all sinners back into My Realm, when they will realise that all they had sought to bring them peace has failed to fulfill them.** The time is close for My Kingdom to be complete. **Souls will, I Promise you, feel compelled to come running to Me, their beloved Father, when the time comes.** Then they will shed the cobwebs from their eyes, the hardened shells of their hearts and the darkness in their souls and seek Me out.

My children, always trust in My Great Love for each of you, for how could it be any other way? **You are Mine, like a limb, a piece of My Heart. To push you away and banish you would be like losing a piece of Myself.** So, when I make the final Call and after all measures have been taken to win your hearts, make haste. I will be waiting. I will take you and engulf you into My Holy Realm, away from all harm.

On that Day, you will forget your will and become entwined with Mine, because it will be of no use to you, of no interest, because when you come home to Me, we will be united as one.

Your beloved Father

God the Most High

**Mother of Salvation: These apparitions will begin this Spring, as my Son has instructed**

Friday, January 24th, 2014 @ 20:05

My dear child, let it be known that I will make one more appearance at all the Marian grottos, which were approved by my Son's Church, over the centuries.

**I will make myself known in Sacred sites, which will include Lourdes, Fatima, La Salette and Guadalupe. I will also appear at Garabandal.** These apparitions will begin this Spring, just as my Son has instructed.

I will be seen, by chosen souls, with the sun behind my head. There will be twelve stars encircled and woven around the crown of thorns, which was worn by my Son during His Crucifixion, placed upon my head, as a sign for all to follow my example. My role is to lead all of God's children along the Path of Truth and take them to my Son.

**When these apparitions take place, there will be no doubt, especially amongst those who pay homage to me, that I speak the Truth when I say that soon the final Path, which will bring you to my Son, in these the end times, will be through the Book of Truth.**

When you follow me, your Mother, I will take you and guide you towards my Son. My Son has promised many miracles, so that He can open your eyes to the prophecies He gave the world, through my own Mission. Many do not accept that I appeared at these special apparition sites and dismiss their importance in the salvation of souls.

**When I appear one last time at these sites and present myself as the Mother of Salvation, you will know then that this Mission is my last and that all apparitions lead to this final one to bring the world the Salvation, which is the birthright of every single person.**

Rejoice, for these days are close and when you hear of these things, then know that this prophecy, when fulfilled, could only have come from me, your beloved Mother, the Mother of Salvation, Mother of God.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

My Mother's role as Co-Redemptrix will be well and truly understood at last

Friday, January 24th, 2014 @ 20:19

My dearly beloved daughter, **when My Mother makes one final appearance, at Marian apparition sites everywhere, you must know then that the world will turn and run to Me at last.** It is through My beloved Mother that more souls are brought to Me. **Her role has always been to serve Me for the good of man.** And now, My Mother's role, as Co-Redemptrix, will be well and truly understood at last.

**I will give every soul the opportunity to witness My Powerful Intervention, so that I can convert them.** Through conversion, I can save millions. The Promise of Salvation was made by Me and fulfilled by My death on the Cross. Now, I will gather the souls I will draw to Me through this Mission and spread the Truth of My Word everywhere.

**Those who were never given the Truth will be presented with it for the very first time.** Those who were given the Truth, but who have forgotten it will be reminded of My Promise. Those who do know the Truth, but who have changed it in order to suit their own desires, will be reminded that there can only be one Truth.

I bring humanity the Truth at a time when their minds are confused, their souls torn with doubt – but I will ease their fears. Only I, Jesus Christ, their Saviour has the Power to intervene like this. Only I have the Power to bring them peace and deliver them the salvation, which rightly belongs to them.

**All the strands of this Mission are being drawn together to form a pattern. Then, when the various parts are linked and fitted together, like the pieces of a jigsaw, when all the pieces begin to merge, the final picture will become clear.** Then you will find My Presence everywhere – all of which is linked to every authentic holy mission granted to the world by My Father, until finally the whole Truth will become clear to everyone.

**My Father promised that He would reveal to the world the Truth, through the Book of Truth, as foretold to the prophets Daniel and John the Evangelist. My Father brings you the Truth at this time now, but He does it piece by piece, little by little until the final part makes up the whole. Only then will the Book of Truth make sense.** Only then will the final hurdles be overcome, when the majority of humanity will sing and rejoice in anticipation of My Second Coming. **Only when My Mission is completed will the Great Day be announced to the world.**

Go in peace and know that when you place all your trust in Me, that I can complete the final part of My Father's Covenant and take you into the Realm of His Almighty Kingdom.

Your Jesus

The plan to remove every trace of Me has commenced

Sunday, January 26th, 2014 @ 15:00

My dearly beloved daughter, never allow the views of those with bitterness in their hearts, against this Work, make you hesitate in My Mission for souls.

What does it matter if you and My beloved faithful souls, who refuse to deviate from the Word of God, are rejected? What does it matter whether or not they pour scorn upon you? Their human opinions, which negate the Word, are of no consequence in your pursuit of Eternal Salvation. When you glorify Me and when you honour My Holy Word, you will be tempted by all sides to turn your backs on Me.

So many will reject this Mission until the awful truth dawns on them when they will witness the blasphemies, which will pour from the mouth of the false prophet. **When someone who contradicts the Existence of the Holy Trinity, dares to wear the robes of a high priest under the roof of My Church and then tries to convince you that what you have known to be true, up to now, is no longer the case, you will know then that the spirit of evil has engulfed My Church from within.**

**When surrounded with new ideologies, new doctrines and when you are told that the human race today demands these changes, that will be the time when God's Desires are no longer responded to. Instead, when manmade doctrines, full of error and flaws, declare sin to be no more, the time will be close for Me to destroy My enemies, as foretold.**

Many more of you will wake up to the Truth and the terrible dishonour, which will be accorded to Me, Jesus Christ, in my Church on Earth. Those faithful servants will recognise the wickedness and then many of them will flee. But, when the time comes and when this choice is placed before you all, many will, sadly, desert Me and take part in pagan practices.

The plan to remove every trace of Me has commenced. **The Truth of My Word will be banished in your constitutions, your schools, until finally it will be denounced within My Own Church.** Those of you who believe that this could never happen – that God would never permit these things – are mistaken. These atrocities have been permitted, in the final purification of man, before My Second Coming. **If you do not remain alert, irrespective of how much you love Me, you will be led into participating in a series of ceremonies, which will not pay homage to God. If they do not honour Me, then you must ask yourselves, why is this? Why have these changes been made and why, so suddenly? The answer is time – for there is little left.**

The race to win over souls on both sides will result in a fierce battle. One side will convince you to reject the Word of God in favour of vile practices, which will idolise Satan. They will fool even those who are well versed in My Word, so cunningly presented will their case be to remove Me from My Church. The other side will suffer because of their loyalty, not just to these Messages alone, but to the True Word of God, given to the world in My Father's Book.

Your Jesus

God the Father: I have waited patiently a very long time to gather My children, again, into My Holy Will

Monday, January 27th, 2014 @ 17:18

My dearest daughter of Mine, how much you fear when it is so unnecessary. **When I give the world a Gift of this magnitude, it is done out of a sense of duty, which is borne out of My Great Love for all of My children.**

I warn you to protect you all. **I reveal to you part of Me in every single Message I give you for the world.** To you, My daughter, I show My great yearning to become close to My children. I show you My Compassion, My Joy, My Disapproval, My Anger, My Love and My Mercy. Why then, when I reach out like this, do you fear Me? You must never fear a Father Who loves all of His offspring and especially sinners, who openly defile every Law given to you by Me in order to draw humanity into My Tenderness.

Children, be ready to accept My Great Mercy. Open your hearts to welcome Me, your beloved Father. Prepare to greet Me and call to Me every time fear creeps into your thoughts, when you try to come to terms with these Messages. **These Messages are unique. They are presented to the world by the Blessed Trinity. They are deemed by Me as being the most important Mission on Earth since I sent My Only Son to redeem you.**

This, My Word, should be accepted with a gracious and thankful heart. Welcome My Words. Be content in the knowledge that all that is, remains and always will remain, within My Command. I Am all that Is and will Be. All decisions, as to the future of mankind and the destiny of the world to come, remain with Me. I would never intentionally frighten you, children. What I will do is prepare you for My New Kingdom, so that you are fit to enter it – when all pain and sorrow will be no more.

Be at peace, My beautiful, desirable children. You are everything to Me. I include here all of you. All sinners. All those who will not acknowledge Me. All those who idolize Satan. All My faithful children. Those whose souls have been snatched. You belong to Me, only. I will not let one soul be ignored in this, My last attempt, to prepare the world for the Second Coming of My Beloved Son.

**Not one of you will be left untouched by My Hand of Mercy.** Allow Me to open your hearts so that you will be blessed by My Hand.

**Say to Me: “Dearest Father, reach out and touch my body and soul with Your Hand of Mercy. Amen.”. I will respond immediately to your call.**

Go forth, My little ones, and be at peace, for My Intervention will be your saving Grace, no matter how difficult the period ahead will be. I will be waiting to open the Door to My New Paradise, with Love in My Heart, as I beckon you to come to Me, your Father.

I have waited patiently a very long time to gather My children, again into My Holy Will. That Day is close and My Heart rejoices in anticipation of the moment when man comes back to his rightful place beside Me.

Your loving Father

God the Most High

## Today, fewer people than ever believe in the Word of God

Tuesday, January 28th, 2014 @ 23:15

My dearly beloved daughter, let no one doubt that they can find the Truth in My Father's Book, the Most Holy Bible. The Word is there for all to witness, as it has been for centuries. The Holy Bible contains the Truth and all that which is expected of humanity is laid bare within its pages.

Everything that was poured from the mouths of the prophets and My disciples, who were guided by the Holy Spirit, is contained therein. The Truth is contained within the Word – that is – My Father's Book. So why then does man question the validity of the Word? Everything given to man, for the sake of his soul, can be found in the Holy Bible.

The Truth is digested by souls in different ways. Those who are humble souls and who accept the Word of God do not question it. Others take it and discard parts of it until it no longer resembles the Truth. Then there are those who will never accept the Word, because it is of little interest to them. They see the Truth, contained in the Holy Bible, as nothing more than folklore.

Today, fewer people than ever believe in the Word of God. Those who do only take sections of which appeal to their own lifestyles and draw away from God's Laws, for which they feel no affinity. Today, the Truth which is taught is but a shadow of what is contained in the Bible.

I speak to you now of the Truth for three reasons. The first is to remind you of the Word of the Truth – which is contained in My Father's Book. The second is to reinforce the fact that you cannot rewrite the Word of God. The third is so that I can feed God's children with the Word of God at a time when, soon, it will be withheld from you. I do this now through the Book of Truth, promised to you through the prophets. If the Truth does not sit well with you, then you do not accept the Word of God. If you do not accept the Word of God, then I cannot take you to My New Kingdom and bring you the salvation I promised you, when I died for your sins on the Cross.

Your Jesus

## I must intervene to save humanity from destroying itself, before the Great Day of the Lord

Wednesday, January 29th, 2014 @ 15:00

My dearly beloved daughter, cry not for yourselves, but for Me, your Jesus, Who weeps and suffers because of the speed at which the human race falls into depraved and sinful lives.

Because My Word has been rejected by so many, for so long, many people have no direction or know-how when it comes to the choices they make in their lives. Souls, who have drifted far away from the Truth, have only their own desires and self-regard to lead them. Self-obsession, sexual immorality, self-gratification and the seeking out of material goods, play havoc with their souls. Nothing will, nor can, satisfy them. When they have reached the depths of sin, they then seek out, actively, the souls of others to ensnare. This is because Satan has devoured their souls to such an extent that he uses them to draw other souls into his vile trap.

**The morality of humanity has sunk to such depths that this spirit of evil is engulfing millions of souls daily.** Oh how My Pain is increased and how much work is needed to weed out this infestation. **There will come a time when only one third of the human race will be given the Grace to decipher the difference between good and evil.**

Those who welcome evil, in any form, will present it as being a good thing. **Soon, it will take a very courageous man to speak up and declare that: "This is wrong." without being demonised and scorned, for what will be viewed as an irrational outburst.**

Oh how God's children will sink. Souls with hardened hearts, with a hatred for others, a lack of compassion, greed and lust for violence, will increase in numbers. They will be admired in the world, when decades ago they would have been feared. This is why I must intervene to save humanity from destroying itself, before the Great Day of the Lord.

**Satan's plan is to destroy as many souls as possible. My Plan is to stop this infestation and I will not hesitate to provide the signs, which are needed to wake you up to the Love of God and for the need to prepare adequately for the world to come.**

Never reject the Hand of God. Never ignore the Word of God, for without these things you are nothing.

Your Jesus

**Mother of Salvation: Remember that Satan despises this Mission, because he will lose billions of souls because of it**

Friday, January 31st, 2014 @ 15:27

My dear children, let not the hatred of this Mission trouble your hearts. Instead, bow your heads in thanksgiving for the Gift of the Book of Truth, in these troubling times on Earth.

My beloved Son, Jesus Christ, was tormented, scorned and berated during His Mission to preach the Truth, during His Time on Earth. Those who knew the Word of God refused to acknowledge the promised Messiah, when He stood before them. His Words were torn to shreds, but despite this, they were not ignored. **When God speaks through His prophets, and in the case of my Son – the True Messiah – it is impossible for man to ignore the Word.** Those who do not accept the Word of God, when It spills from the mouths of the prophets, will find it impossible to turn their backs. Instead, their hatred will torment them and not a moment's peace will they feel in their hearts.

During my Son's Crucifixion He was brutalized and tortured, with a wicked viciousness, which those who were crucified with Him on the same day did not have to endure. Yet, they were convicted criminals and my Son's only crime was that He spoke the Truth. **When the Truth – the Word of God – is spoken through the prophets it is as a double-edged sword. It will bring joy and special Graces to some, but to others it will bring fear, which can cause hatred.** So when you see hatred in the form of wicked acts, lies and the deliberate twisting of the Word, know that this Mission comes from God. The many false prophets, who roam the Earth at this time, do not provoke such a reaction, for they do not come from God.

Remember that Satan despises this Mission, because he will lose billions of souls because of it. Therefore, it will be a very difficult path for those who follow it. I urge you to be aware of those who say that they come in my Son's Name and then declare that this, the Word of God, comes from Satan. They commit one of the most grievous errors of blasphemy against the Holy Spirit. Pray, pray, pray for those poor souls. Do not feel anger for them. Instead, you must beg for Mercy for their souls.

In order to safeguard this Mission, against the wickedness of Satan, **I ask that you begin to recite this powerful Prayer to renounce Satan. When you recite this Crusade Prayer, at least twice a week, you will help to protect this Mission of Salvation and bring more souls into the Realm of God's Kingdom.**

**Crusade Prayer (132) Renounce Satan, to protect this Mission**

***O Mother of Salvation, come to the aid of this Mission. Help us, God's Remnant Army, to renounce Satan. We beg you to crush the head of the beast with your heel and remove all obstacles in our Mission to save souls. Amen.***

Children, you must remember that it is never easy when you help my Son to carry His Cross. His suffering becomes yours, when you declare your allegiance to Him. By trusting in Him completely and persevering in your journey to help Him to save souls, you will become stronger. You will be given the courage, the strength and the dignity to rise above the ridicule, the blasphemy and the temptations, which will be your lot daily, until the Day of the Second Coming of my beloved Son, Jesus Christ.

Go in peace. Place all your trust in my Son and always call on me, your beloved Mother of Salvation, to come to your aid in your Mission to promote the salvation of souls.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

Prepare always, every day, as if The Warning were tomorrow, for it will come upon you suddenly

Friday, January 31st, 2014 @ 16:13

My dearly beloved daughter, **hear Me now, as I speak of The Warning to come. Without My Intervention, most of the world would plunge into the abyss of the beast and would never see the Light of God. Without this Miracle, billions of souls would go to Hell.**

So then, I must remind you that you must prepare for this Event, for it will cause tremendous pain and suffering for many. It will be as if many have plunged into the lowest level of Purgatory, which purges the soul with a powerful heat and creates a terrible sense of remorse, which causes pain of the flesh.

Many souls will rejoice. However, even those souls who are close to Me will also feel anguish when they have to face their wrongdoings before Me. The shame they will feel though will be quickly forgotten, as the Light of My Mercy will devour them and fill them with Graces. The souls who do not know Me at all will be mesmerised and many will believe that they have died and are being judged by Me, on the last Day. They too will rejoice when the Truth is revealed to them. Then those poor wretched souls, who relish their sinful lives, will suffer greatly. Some will break down and lie at My Feet and protect their eyes from My Light, because the pain of standing before Me, alone and defenseless, will be too much for them to bear. They will not ask for My Mercy, for their hatred of Me runs deep.

Finally, the souls who have completely renounced Me and given themselves over in body and soul to the evil one will suffer a greater torment, as if they have crawled into the depths of Hell. Many will not be able to withstand My Presence and they will fall stone-dead before Me. Others will try to call out to Me, but they will be dragged away from Me by the evil one.

**After this powerful Intervention by Me takes place, however, billions will be converted and they too will join with My Remnant Church, to endure penance for those souls who have completely cut themselves off from My Mercy, in order to help Me salvage their souls.**

All will be well, for in the end, I Am All-Merciful, All-Goodness, All-Love. Those who love Me will be given the Gift of My Love in abundance. My Love in them will ignite the Image of My Passion and this will encourage them to make great sacrifices in atonement for the sins of the lost souls who need My Mercy the most.

Prepare always, every day, as if The Warning were tomorrow, for it will come upon you suddenly.

Your Jesus

Much of what humanity takes for granted will be turned upside down and inside out, but this is necessary

Saturday, February 1st, 2014 @ 19:53

My dearly beloved daughter, **because of the tribulations, which the human race has to endure during the Purification, it would be a mistake to confuse the pain it will cause with that of hopelessness.**

Much of what humanity takes for granted will be turned upside down and inside out, but this is necessary. When the Purification is exhausted, a new dawn will appear – suddenly and without warning – and the new world will be presented to God's children.

**I ask that, while much pain will be endured by those who love Me, as well as by those who don't, not one man amongst you should ever believe that there is no hope.** Instead, rejoice because only love, joy, peace and happiness lies ahead in My New Paradise. When the world is cleansed of sin and as many souls as possible are purified, then I will come as a Bridegroom ready to greet you. The Great and Glorious Day is to be anticipated with joy, excitement and longing, for My Heart will burst forth and unite with the whole world.

**The New Beginning is within your grasp.** Endure whatever pain and suffering you bear witness to now, for it will mean nothing when you come into My Light, when I will overwhelm you with the love and happiness, which you have awaited all your lives, but which you could not have truly grasped up to then.

Help Me to bring the souls who are lost to Me back into My Arms. Pray for each other. Be joyful. Be hopeful. Be at peace. Whatever lies ahead, know that My Love is more powerful than hatred. My Power is Almighty. My Mercy is endless. My Patience is great.

Go in peace and serve Me, until the last day, for the following Day will be the beginning of the world which will have no end and where death will be no more.

I love and cherish all of you.

Your Jesus

**Mother of Salvation: All those of different faiths must begin also to recite my Holy Rosary, for it will bring each of you great protection**

Sunday, February 2nd, 2014 @ 17:09

My dearest children, **I ask that you recite my Most Holy Rosary every day from now on to protect this Mission from satanic attacks.** By reciting my Most Holy Rosary, each day, you will dilute the wickedness of Satan and those he influences, when he tries to take souls away from following this special Call from Heaven.

**All those of different faiths must begin also to recite my Holy Rosary, for it will bring each of you great protection. The Most Holy Rosary is for everyone and those who want to benefit from my protection – the Gift I received from God to defend souls from the evil one.**

So many of you, dear children, will be tormented unless you relent. Otherwise, you will pull away from this Mission. The enemies of God will use every power they can to stop you. They will pull at you, scream abuse at you and accuse you of evil things. Ignore this and allow me, your beloved Mother of Salvation, to give you comfort and provide you with all the protection you need.

During my Son's Mission on Earth, He was betrayed in so many ways. They waited in villages for Him, with stones in their hands. When He walked by, with hundreds following Him, they hurled these stones at Him from behind shelters, so that no one would know who they were. **They hated Him; reported Him to the Church authorities; spread wicked lies about Him and said He spoke with an evil tongue and blasphemed against God. Yet, not one of them could explain exactly how He was guilty of such things.** They then spent much time urging His disciples to deny Him. Many of them did. Then, **the Pharisees warned all those who worshipped in the temples that, should they continue to follow my Son, they would never be allowed inside the House of God again.** And many of them stopped following my Son. These same souls cried bitter and sorrowful tears after my Son was crucified, for it was only then that they realized how they had wronged Him.

**The same will be true of this Mission, which paves the way of the Lord and the Great Day for my Son's Second Coming.** Every effort will be made to weaken the Remnant Church. Every attempt will be made to weaken your resolve. Every plan will be created to encourage you to turn your backs on your own salvation and that of others.

You must never allow the spirit of evil to dampen your spirit, weaken your faith or encourage you to deny my Son. Never lose trust in my Son or His Promise to come again to bring man the New Beginning. He will never let you down. He understands how difficult it is for all of you, the pain which you endure, as well as the sacrifices you make for Him.

**Remember, you are His and when you are truly part of Him and surrender to Him, you become part of His Light. The Light of God, present in souls, draws out the darkness, which is present in other souls.** When Satan uses souls in this way, he will make his rage known and felt. When objections are raised against this Mission, which is blessed by God, they will never be rational or calm. The frenzy shown will be a clear sign as to how much this Mission is hated by Satan. That is why my Holy Rosary must be said, every day, by all of you, in order to protect this Mission.

Always trust in my instructions, because I have been told by my Son to help all of you to deal with the pressures you will have to endure on His behalf.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

As the numbers of those who follow Satan grows, they will go to great lengths to publicly declare their worship of the devil

Monday, February 3rd, 2014 @ 21:00

My dearly beloved daughter, you will know My disciples, not just by their faith, but by their works. It is no use saying that you love Me, unless you live your faith through your thoughts, words and deeds. It is only by the fruits, which you produce, can you truly say that you are a devoted disciple of Mine. When you say you love Me, you cannot reject those who call on you for help – those who are in dire need of comfort. **You do not avoid helping others, who are persecuted or who are in pain, if you are truly Mine. You do not speak cruelly or unkindly about another soul, if you are faithful to My Teachings.**

On the other hand, you will be able to identify clearly those who pay homage to Me, by the fruits they bear. They will never be afraid to proclaim the True Word of God. They will always speak the Truth; they will never speak ill of another and they will be the first to bring comfort to the sick, the needy and those who are searching for the Truth. They will always place the needs of others before their own needs; show patience when challenged in My Holy Name and they will remain silent when they suffer persecution, because of their loyalty to Me. They will always pray for the souls of others and beg for Mercy for the whole of humanity. So while I find great solace and comfort in such souls, I strive only to draw the souls who are covered by the veil of deceit, caused by the influence of Satan in their lives, into My Mercy.

While I await the Great Day, when I will reclaim My Throne, I have to endure the agony of watching the beast, Satan, sit upon his throne, his arms resting proudly, feet apart, with the head of a goat, as he wallows in the adulation that is freely given to him by those he ensnares. The goat is a symbol of his infestation, where he devours the bodies and souls of all he possesses, through the sin of sexual immorality. His first objective is to defile the human body by encouraging souls to degrade themselves in every way, through the senses. His influence is everywhere and **the symbol of the goat and his horns will be visible in every gesture. His arrogance will soon be seen through the symbols which he encourages his followers to display, to demonstrate their allegiance to him, in every walk of life.**

As the numbers of those who follow Satan grows, they will go to great lengths to publicly declare their worship of the devil and anyone who believes this to be harmless would be wise to stop now. They must beg Me, Jesus Christ, to help them to overcome the evil power, which will be exerted in the world because of the power which Satan will wield in these times.

For every act of defiance against My Church, My Father will punish the culprits. For every act of desecration they conduct within the Holy Temples of God, they will suffer greatly. But **on the day when they desecrate My Body, the Holy Eucharist, a great chastisement, the likes of which has never been witnessed before, will befall My enemies.**

**I plead with all those who believe in Me, your beloved Jesus Christ, to be aware of the greatest abomination which is being planned at this time to destroy God's children.** The wicked plan to seduce souls into denying God, by selling themselves in body and soul to the beast, is being cunningly orchestrated, through the world of rock music, movies, politics and religion.

The time has come for the infestation to be made known to the world, from within the Temple of God. While many people would reject such an abomination – were it presented to them in an open way – the truth is that many of them will be none the wiser. But **when the satanic symbols are placed within the churches, they will exert a power over the innocent and without your prayers, sacrifices and suffering, they will be taken away from Me.**

When that time comes, in the future, these souls will not believe those of you who know the Truth. Then, **when the kernel of God's Presence is attacked, through His Church on Earth, the effects will be felt throughout the Earth. Then the Light of God will diminish, because the Presence of God will be extinguished.** Only darkness will pervade.

I ask you, My faithful servants, to do your duty and to stay alert for all the things which you have been warned about. To My sacred servants, who will soon understand clearly what is happening before your eyes, I say this. It will be by My Command that I will instruct you to carry out your holy duties to save as many souls as you can, by remaining true to My Word and feeding My Flock, until I make Myself known on the Great Day.

Your Jesus

God the Father: I desire that you accept the Truth, not with doubt in your hearts, but with love and trust

Tuesday, February 4th, 2014 @ 15:00

My dearest daughter, today is a special day, as I have finally been given the gift of your complete acceptance of this Mission.

**When I touch the hearts of souls, whom I Call upon to proclaim My Word, it is overwhelming for the chosen soul. My Presence shocks, as well as soothes. It causes a tremendous upheaval and this requires the soul's complete trust. It is frightening for all who witness My Intervention, as it commands great discernment, because of the conflict of emotions which are created in the soul.**

**The soul, at first, is weakened by the sheer force of the Presence of the Holy Spirit and the body feels heavy. The senses are sharpened and the intellect is dulled. Soon afterwards, there is a natural urge to question what is happening and doubts can set in. But the Presence of the Holy Spirit is impenetrable and will remain so until My Will is done, as long as the soul accepts that which is expected of it. Then the longing for clarity, along with a need for reassurance, engulfs the soul. And while it seeks comfort and courage, the Force of the Holy Spirit cannot be halted, stopped or withheld.**

**The willingness of the soul to allow itself to become an instrument of the Holy Spirit, in order to proclaim the Truth, means that it is powerless to influence the Word, interfere with it or tamper with it in any way.**

The human intellect fights it, from time to time. While the soul is soothed by the Holy Spirit and is no longer fearful of It, there is always the hope that life will continue as before for the soul, when the Mission is over. But of course, this is not always the case. **So in this, My Mission to gather My children and take them to safety into My World without end, there is no end to this Mission. It will remain in place up to the last Day.** Now that you accept this fact and no longer desire any other alternative, you can finally find peace in your heart, My daughter.

Children, it is only when you finally accept My Gift to the world of the Book of Truth that you will find peace in your hearts. It is only when you accept that I, God the Most High – All that Is and will Be – communicate to the world at this time, will you be able to trust in Me completely.

I desire that you accept the Truth, not with doubt in your hearts, but with love and trust. When you do this, I will flood you with My Peace and Love. Only then will you be filled with joy and happiness. Only then will you be free.

Your Father

God the Most High

## Mother of Salvation: These Prayers, dear children, come with great Graces

Wednesday, February 5th, 2014 @ 15:27

My child, it is more difficult for souls, who once knew my Son and who wandered away from Him, to come back to Him, than it is for those who never knew Him at all.

When you experience the Love of Jesus and then turn your back on Him, this creates a great void in your life. Nothing can ever replace His Presence. So when a soul tries to come back to Him and although my Son always awaits them with great Love and Patience, that person is still unsure how to open his heart.

If you feel estranged from my Son, you must never be afraid to call out to Him. You must never be ashamed to show yourself before Him, for He is Ever-Merciful and will forgive any sinner, when He is asked to do so by a remorseful soul.

When you wish to call on my Son, you must simply call on Him to take you into His Mercy and leave the rest to Him.

Here is a special **Crusade Prayer (133) A Call to return to God:**

***Dear Jesus, forgive me, an estranged soul, who renounced You, because I was blind. Forgive me for substituting Your Love with useless things which mean nothing. Help me to pluck up the courage to walk by Your Side, to accept with gratitude, Your Love and Mercy. Help me to remain close to Your Sacred Heart and to never wander away from You again. Amen.***

Those who do not know my Son and who wish to be taken before the Throne of God, the Most High, must recite this **Crusade Prayer (134) To believe in the Existence of God:**

***O God the Most High, help me to believe in Your Existence. Cast all of my doubts aside. Open my eyes to the Truth of the life after this one and guide me towards the way to Eternal Life. Please let me feel Your Presence and grant me the Gift of true faith before the day I die. Amen.***

These Prayers, dear children, come with great Graces and those who recite them will be shown the Truth and their hearts will be filled with a great love, which they will never have experienced on Earth before now. Then their souls will be purified.

Go now, in the knowledge that when you are close to God, you will be blessed with the Grace of great peace.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

**Mother of Salvation: When my Son's priests will face terrible anguish and miscarriages of justice, they must call on me**

Thursday, February 6th, 2014 @ 16:15

My child, when the time comes, **when my Son's priests will face terrible anguish and miscarriages of justice, they must call on me. I have been given the Grace to be able to give them the courage they will need to continue to serve my Son.** I refer, in particular, to priests in the Catholic Church, for they will suffer more than any other servants of God.

**When the day comes and when they are called to swear an oath, which will deny the Divinity of my beloved Son, Jesus Christ, they must never doubt the real intentions of those who demand this of them. When they are asked to renounce the meaning of the Holy Eucharist and accept a new interpretation, they will know then that the hour has come. That will be the day when the rot will set in and the crumbling of the walls will be witnessed under the roofs of churches everywhere.**

I desire that all priests, who will have to face these sorrowful trials, recite this **Crusade Prayer (135) To defend the Truth:**

*O beloved Mother of Salvation, help me in my moment of need. Pray that I am blessed with the Gifts poured down upon my unworthy soul, by the Power of the Holy Spirit, to defend the Truth at all times. Sustain me in every incident, where I am asked to deny the Truth, the Word of God, the Holy Sacraments and the Most Holy Eucharist.*

*Help me to use the Graces I receive to stand firm against the wickedness of Satan and all those poor souls he uses to defile your Son, Jesus Christ.*

*Help me in my hour of need. For the sake of souls, give me the courage to provide the Sacraments to each child of God, when I may be forbidden by the enemies of God to do so. Amen.*

When these times commence, you must be prepared to continue to carry on the Work of God and carry His Cross with resilience and dignity, for the sake of your own souls and those of all God's children.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## Mother of Salvation: Many will believe the antichrist to be a very holy man

Friday, February 7th, 2014 @ 15:50

**My child, were my Son, Jesus Christ, to walk the Earth at this time, He would be assassinated.** No official in His Church would accept Him. He would become a laughing stock, then feared and so despised that they would have Him crucified, just as before.

**This time my Son comes in Spirit only and by the Command of my Father, He will not appear on Earth as a man, in the flesh. I urge that this Message is made clear to all, for many will come in His Name, but one of them will rise to prominence and say that he is my Son, but this will be a lie.**

The antichrist will rise and become so powerful that his image will be seen everywhere. Statues will be erected in his image and his face will appear constantly on news and television screens around the world. He will be applauded by the most powerful leaders, but it won't be until he is openly welcomed and then endorsed by the false prophet that he will truly exert his influence over humanity.

Were my Son to make Himself known in the flesh again and command attention, they would destroy Him. The antichrist will, however, be welcomed into the world and be mistaken for Jesus Christ.

**Every Word contained in the Bible, regarding the Second Coming of my Son, will be adapted and twisted, in order to convince the world that they are witnessing the return of Jesus Christ.** The enemies of my Son, who mingle with those innocent servants of His in my Son's Churches everywhere, will be led into grave error. Their leaders will embrace the antichrist and encourage souls to idolize him. His influence will shock many who remain faithful to God and it is important that you safeguard your souls against his hypnotic appeal.

**The Medal of Salvation, when carried upon your person, will, along with the other Graces it promises, safeguard you against the power of the antichrist.** Make no mistake, the antichrist will enthrall many and he will be seen as the most powerful, popular, charismatic and influential leader of all time. Many will believe the antichrist to be a very holy man and, because of his links to my Son's Church, people in their millions will convert to what they will believe to be the Truth. This false exterior of holiness will bring tears of joy to all those who have had no faith in their lives up to then, nor belief in God. They will lavish praise upon this man and give him the credit for saving their souls.

At first, the antichrist will be seen as a great leader with an appealing, charming and lovable allure. Then in time, he will start to exhibit healing powers and many people will come forward and claim to be healed by him. Many will also claim to witness miracles in his presence. Then a series of false apparitions, in which the image of the sign of the Holy Spirit will be seen, will appear everywhere.

The media will create a godlike image of him and very few will dare to publicly rebuke him. Because of his command of many languages, he will fool millions in a very short period of time. Then, the rumours that Jesus Christ has come back a second time, will begin. These will be fuelled by those who will work tirelessly for the antichrist by spreading lies, until eventually he will be mistaken for my Son. All of these events sound far-fetched now, but when they all unravel before you, it will seem like a natural series of events, which will be seen by many as uplifting.

Then, just as every evil falsity is presented to the world back to front by Satan – the antichrist, through satanic rituals, will be seen to ascend into Heaven. **My Son, on His return, will be seen descending upon the clouds – the reverse of when He ascended into Heaven – just as He promised.**

Then, the antichrist and all those who slavishly adored him will be thrown into the lake of fire and peace will be yours, dear children. For all those who remain loyal to the Truth, they will, in the blink of an eye, be raised into the New Paradise, when Heaven and Earth become one.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

I will never ignore those who are lonely, sad, frightened and unsure as to whether or not God Exists

Friday, February 7th, 2014 @ 23:38

My dearly beloved daughter, **as My Messages spread and as they ignite the need to encourage many to turn to Me, many miracles will be witnessed.**

**Non-believers, those of every faith and those who have cut themselves off from Me because of their sinful lives, will convert.** Of that, I promise you. The man whose eyes are closed will open them. Those with hatred in their hearts will cry tears of joy when the weight of their burden is lifted. The man who does not know Me at all will recognise Me. So many will come and call out to Me and the Presence of the Holy Spirit will be felt by many, when they finally accept that I have intervened to save them from all harm.

My daughter, please reassure all those who feel saddened by the way in which My Existence in the world is being denied. Tell them, although every trace of Me will be vanquished, that by the Grace of God, I will continue to enlighten the souls of those who call out to Me. I will never forsake My own. I will never ignore those who are lonely, sad, frightened and unsure as to whether or not God Exists. By simply moving their pride to one side and asking Me for a sign of My Presence, I will respond to them. **Never before have I intervened to such great magnitude, as I do now. It is because of My Desire to save the whole of humanity,** that I will cut through to the hearts of those who, up to now, have denied Me, if and when they call out to Me.

I await your response. I anticipate the love and joy, which I will fill your hearts and souls with, at the moment of reconciliation, for that is the sweetness of your conversion. That will be the time when you unlock your soul and allow the Light of God to bring you the greatest Gift you could ever imagine – the Gift of Eternal Life.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: My Father will shake the world both physically and spiritually

Saturday, February 8th, 2014 @ 16:00

My dear child, just as the Holy Spirit, a Gift from God, descended upon my Son's apostles, so too will It be poured over all those who love my Son in these times.

**My Father has many plans, which He will enact, in order to save every single child of His. These plans cover many miraculous events, including the pouring out of special Grace, revelations given to you through these Messages, to ensure that God's children do not stray along the wrong path, and many other interventions. Some of these interventions will be in the form of ecological punishments. When they become so constant, man will no longer be able to say that floods, earthquakes, tsunamis, volcanoes and hurricanes are caused by man's neglect of the Earth.**

God is in control of the Earth, for He created it. He will decide its fate – no one else – for all Power belongs to Him.

**My Father will shake the world both physically and spiritually**, while the plans and wicked deeds of the evil one flourish in every nation. Each act of desecration against God will be matched by His retaliations, which will wield an unbearable chastisement. Man's sin will be fought vehemently by my Father and man must never underestimate the Power of God.

God's Love must never be taken for granted. He must never be viewed as being weak, just because His Love for His children is unfathomable. His Mercy is great and all those who love God will be spared during the tribulations, which will be unleashed upon humanity, as God is thrown to one side, in favour of false gods and humanity's obsession with itself.

**Pray, pray, pray because all things foretold, in the preparation for the Second Coming of my Son, will commence now.** Events will be swift and Satan's army will storm my Son's Churches with measured steps, so that few will notice. Then they won't care, because not long afterwards, they will have so many deceived and within their clutches, that they will no longer have to hide their true intentions.

You, my dear children, must prepare now, remain calm, do everything you have been instructed to do and pray. Stay together. Bring other souls the Truth, pray hard for the conversion of those who do not believe in God and for all those who insult the memory of my Son, Jesus Christ.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

God the Father: There is nothing that I would not do for My children. No sacrifice is too high

Sunday, February 9th, 2014 @ 19:00

My dearest daughter, there is nothing that I would not do for My children. No sacrifice is too high.

I lower Myself so that I can place My Heart at their feet and yet they will continue to trample over it. I humble Myself by calling out to them through these Messages and they mock Me and sneer.

I permitted them to scourge and murder My Son and they underestimate the Great Sacrifice I made for them, to give them life and free them from slavery to the evil one.

I plead with them to amend their ways and they ignore Me. I sent chosen souls to speak with them and to proclaim My Word and they spat in their faces.

I sent punishments upon them and they did not learn from them. Instead, they claimed that they were merely a twist of fate and had nothing to do with Me.

I sent them My Love, through miraculous Gifts given to visionaries, seers, saints and prophets and only a few made use of them. **Mark My Words now, the Book of Truth is the greatest Gift given by Me to the world, since I sent My only Son to redeem you. I bequeath this Precious Gift so that it will open your heart, free your soul from its attachment to the temptations of the devil and help prepare you for My Kingdom.**

**My Powerful Intervention at this time means that the speed by which My Word will spread, as and from today, will shock and surprise many. When you hear My Word, spoken in every tongue, where little organization by the human hand is involved, you will be given the proof of the Power of the Holy Spirit.**

I will ensure that My Work persists. I will walk over all those who try to halt My Hand. I will push to one side those who are guided by the spirit of evil and deafen the sound of their pitiful voices.

I will, with the swipe of My Hand, silence those who try to stop Me, when I only desire to save every single soul. I Am determined not to allow this Work to be ignored, for once I give My Authority to a Mission, such as this one, you can be assured that man's power is nothing compared to it.

Be calm, dear children, and trust in Me, your beloved Father. My Love is so great that it cannot be diluted, no matter how grievously you sin. I Am permitting these trials, tribulations and wicked plans to erase all traces of My Son, but only for a short time.

Never be fearful of My Plans, for they have a purpose and that is to wipe out all evil and bring you all a life of Glory, in accordance with My Holy Will. You have much to look forward to. **All I ask is that you pray and follow all that I have given to you, at this time, through My Holy Mission to bring you all the ultimate, priceless Gift that I have created for you in the New Heaven and the New Earth – My New Paradise – just as it was meant to be when I created Adam and Eve.**

Always remember My Love for you all, when you are feeling weak or vulnerable, for it is so great it is beyond your comprehension.

Your beloved Father

God the Most High

Don't you know that, after My Second Coming takes place, your soul will exist for eternity

Monday, February 10th, 2014 @ 15:43

My dearly beloved daughter, **My Time is close and Heaven is preparing for the great banquet, when Heaven joins with the Earth to become one.**

Many preparations are underway and My beloved Father plans to bring many Gifts to those who do not know Him. All of the angels and saints have joined together to pray for all souls, in the hope that all people, especially those who are ignorant of the existence of Heaven and Hell, are given the Truth.

When souls are presented with the Word of God, they do not always welcome it. Instead, they shun the Word, when it is their only means of salvation. Why is man so stubborn and intent on believing only in what he wants and only that which satisfies his own ego? Why does man fail to see the correlation between sin in his life and the sense of dissatisfaction he feels, caused by his failure to accept that he is nothing? It is only because of the Love of My Father for the world and all of His children, that man has been given so many chances to become whole. Yet, he would rather live half a life, where God is placed into only certain parts and where it suits him.

**I, Jesus Christ, will open the minds of those who do not recognise the Word of God in these Messages, shortly.** I will pull at their hearts and fill them with a longing for the Truth. When you are filled with falsities, presented with untruths and fed lies about sin and how it is seen in the Eyes of God – I will stand as a barrier to protect you. **I will frustrate many, for I do not give up easily when man ignores the Gift of the Holy Spirit.** I will become like a thorn in your side – like the sting of alcohol, when poured over an open wound. Very few will fail to ignore Me, but not all will accept My Final Gift of Eternal Salvation.

Sadly, many will reject My Final Call and they will follow the beast instead and this means they will become lost for eternity. Don't you know that, after My Second Coming takes place, your soul will exist for eternity?

You will have to choose Eternal Life with Me, or eternal damnation with the devil. There is nothing in between. Each man will choose the path of his choice.

Your Jesus

## Finally, the Jews will be shown the proof of My Father's Covenant

Tuesday, February 11th, 2014 @ 23:41

My dearly beloved daughter, how this Mission has grown and how it will evolve very quickly now, as I prepare for My Time to come.

**I have begun the next plan to bring awareness to all of God's children of the great new world, which awaits you and this preparation will be in stages. The first stage is purification. This will mean disruptions, climate changes, upheavals and a terrible apostasy, which will sweep the Earth. These will all take place at the same time. Then, My Church will fall and only the Remnant will hold on to the Truth and bear witness to My Holy Word.**

I will gather people from every corner of the world – every Christian faith, first. Then I will draw others to Me. Finally, the Jews will be shown the proof of My Father's Covenant and they will be brought into the Kingdom of God, as foretold.

Many voices now drown out My Own Voice, but yet it will only be My Voice which they will notice, for My Tongue is like a sword and My Presence like a fork of lightning. When I make My Presence felt, it will be in the most humble of abodes and shared with kind souls – the gentle, as well as the astute. I will make My Presence known amongst the heathen and, for the first time, they will question their future eternity and begin to open their hearts to Me. You see, not one soul will be left untouched. Some will not welcome Me, but they will know that I Am there.

**My Time to make My Presence felt, by the Power of the Holy Spirit, is very near.** I desire that you reconcile your souls before Me and be ready to receive Me, for you will not know the time or the hour. One thing I will tell you is that it will be sudden.

Your beloved Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: Soon, the “Hail Mary” prayer will not be heard inside or outside of my Son’s Church

Wednesday, February 12th, 2014 @ 22:45

My child, **just as my Son’s Image, His Word and His Promise to come again will be ignored and then eradicated, so also will every reference to me, your beloved Mother be.**

Soon, the “Hail Mary” prayer will not be heard inside or outside of my Son’s Church. Much disapproval will be shown to those who visit my holy Shrines and Marian groups will be criticised for many reasons, all without cause. Any admission regarding the authenticity of apparitions involving me, the Blessed Virgin Mary, Mother of God, will not be heard. **All references to me will soon be frowned upon by a newly revamped shell of my Son’s Church on Earth.** Devotions to me will be stopped in many churches, under the newly appointed regime to be introduced in the future. **I will be forgotten about and then despised, by those who will claim to represent a new modern, all-inclusive church, which will bear little resemblance to the Church created upon the Rock, by my Son’s beloved apostle Peter.**

**When you see all devotions to me, the Holy Mother of God, dealt with in this way please be aware that these new rules will be at the behest of the evil one. The evil one despises me, just as much as he is frightened by me. He knows that devotion to me, by souls, keeps his evil ways at bay and that the recital of my Most Holy Rosary scourges him and renders him powerless.** Those days ahead will have to be faced by those who love me and there will come a time when the Church’s association with my Shrines will be cut off. When that happens, you will know that this will be to separate God’s children from my influence, which in those times will be necessary, if I am to help you draw towards my Son.

**My role is to prepare you for the Great Day of my Son’s Second Coming.** I intend to continue to call out to my children, until that Day arrives. I only desire to bring souls before my Son, so that He can give them Eternal Salvation. It is all about the salvation of souls, but every effort will be made by the evil one to prevent this from happening.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## They pay lip service to what My Second Coming means

Wednesday, February 12th, 2014 @ 23:00

My dearly beloved daughter, how long did man think that I would wait before communicating with him again before My Second Coming? Did he think that I would do this the year before? The month before? The week before? Or did he believe that I would not warn him at all?

**Before My birth, the world was promised a Messiah.** My Father spoke through the prophets, so that humanity would be given hope, wisdom and the Grace to accept the Word of God, so that they would be ready for My arrival. Did they listen? Many did and prepared for My Time. **Sadly, when I was born they were not ready.** Then John the Baptist gave them the Word and warned them to prepare. Were they ready? No, for they did not believe him. And yet many were saved, because through My death on the Cross, caused by their rejection of Me, I redeemed them in the Eyes of My Father.

So many fought against My Mission then and yet so many followed Me. **Now the world is being prepared again because of the Love of My Father for all His children. This time, it will be more difficult. For all their knowledge of Me, they will still refuse to accept that God is intervening and preparing them through His prophet.** The further away they remove themselves from God, the less they know of My Promise. They pay lip service to what My Second Coming means, because many of them really do not know anything about it at all.

**This time they will be left with little option but to see the signs, which they will have to bear witness to, for I will reveal all.** When I say something will happen and when it does, they will still deny that the prophecy came from the Words uttered by My Lips. When they see the Earth twist, shake and other punishments poured down upon them, they will still argue that there is a scientific reason for it.

When the great apostasy engulfs the world and crushes Christianity, in favour of paganism, will they say that this is a good thing? The answer is yes. So, as My Presence becomes less revered by so many, what chance does the world stand against Satan? This is why My Father prepares you now, for He never gives up when preparing His children for His Great Mercy.

**The preparation of humanity will continue and the world will be given the Truth, in order to save man from the final destruction. My Time is close and the whole of humanity must allocate the time needed to prepare their souls.** Time must never be squandered when you are preparing to welcome Me. You must never dismiss the Word given to a prophet of God. If you do, you slap Me, your Jesus, in the Face.

Your beloved Saviour

Jesus Christ

## Mother of Salvation: This is the time when souls will have to endure the pain of Purgatory on Earth

Thursday, February 13th, 2014 @ 13:43

My sweet child, why do you worry about the difficulties you have to face every day in this Mission? Don't you know that All Power lies in the Hands of My Father, God the Most High?

When the final cleansing is being endured by humanity, it may not be pleasant, but without it souls will not be purified. This is the time when souls will have to endure the pain of Purgatory on Earth. Only those who are pure and with clean souls can enter the New Paradise that is the Kingdom of God. So **instead of being fearful, I urge all of you to accept God's Intervention in the world. Be resigned to what must be, what must take place and whatever actions are required to protect all of you from the wickedness and injustices, which will be inflicted upon the human race by those whose only allegiance is to themselves and to those who are agents of Satan.**

It is my Son's desire to unite all those innocent souls who do not believe in God first. My Son knows that those who love God, but who may not accept Him, will turn to Him in time. He has confidence in those who truly love Him, but who reject His Intervention through these Divine Messages, as they also will come running to Him. **It is those who do not know Him and those who refuse to accept Who He Is, that He worries about the most. So always remember that these lost souls will be the first souls, which my Son craves the most. These are the people who hurt Him the most; who cause Him terrible pain and suffering and who were the cause of His Tears of Blood, when He suffered the Agony in the Garden.**

Chastisements are sent, not merely as punishments for the sins of mankind, but as a means of bringing humanity to its senses and onto its knees in humility. **When man is cleared of his arrogance, his belief in his own greatness and the mistaken belief that his power is greater than God's, then only through such purification can he be made fit to stand before God.**

A person who is in mortal sin and who refuses to show remorse will never be able to withstand the pain of God's Light. So, it is an Act of Mercy that God intervenes, in order to prepare that soul, so that he too can share in the Glory of God. It is because of God's Love and His Generosity, that He will allow these difficult times, which have already commenced, to take place. Not because He wants to simply punish His children for their wickedness, but to ensure that they are made worthy of Eternal Life.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

Suffer in silence when you are tormented, suffer vile forms of cruelty, are slandered, abused or mocked in My Name

Friday, February 14th, 2014 @ 22:00

My dearly beloved daughter, when a man says he is knowledgeable of science, he will have to prove this, in order for you to believe in him. When a teacher says he knows of many things, you will know how good he is if you can learn from him. When a man of God says he knows everything about God, he can impart this information and you will be knowledgeable. But, when a man of God says that he is inspired by the Holy Spirit, you will know him only by the fruits he produces and not by the knowledge he imparts.

When the Holy Spirit is at Work this will result in many fruits, which will present as follows: **People who are drawn to the Holy Spirit will be drawn closer to God. They will love others with a greater intensity than before. They will share their love. Then, they will want to spend more time in prayer and, especially, where they will pray for the souls of others, rather than their own intentions.**

The Love of God will become deeper and more personal. And, as they allow the Holy Spirit to engulf them, they will feel an urgent need to surrender themselves fully to the Will of God. **Those who are inspired by the Holy Spirit will not show hatred for those who despise them. Instead, they will strive, through prayer, to beg Me to save that soul.**

The Love of God can only penetrate the soul by the Power of the Holy Spirit. The soul will always feel peace and tranquility, despite the suffering which they will inevitably have to endure, the closer they become to Me, their Jesus.

**I do not divide people. I draw the blessed – those with enough love, borne out of a deep sense of humility for God – into My Sacred Heart.** Once ensconced within Me, their only desire is to bring Me souls. When they truly become Mine, in union with Me, they will be the subject of hatred. The hatred shown to them will not matter to them, because they will not forsake Me, if their love for Me is strong enough. They may fall, from time to time, because they will be a target of oppression. They will feel the pain of rejection – just as I feel. They will be mocked, chastised and called fools – just as I Was. They will feel a heavy burden because of the way they will be ostracized – just as I Was. **Their knowledge and their wisdom, given to them by the Holy Spirit, will be viciously opposed and yet, what they say in My Name, will remain ingrained in the memories of all whom they come into contact with.**

So, My beloved disciples, think of Me, as I walk amongst you. You may not see Me, touch Me or look into the Light of My Face, but know that I Am with you, just as I Was when I walked the Earth with My beloved apostles. I do not seek out the intelligent, the knowledgeable or the stalwarts of society – although I welcome them and embrace them, as I do all of God's children. I do not seek the approval of the learned, the exalted amongst you, the leaders of your countries or churches. I do not seek the stamp of approval, which man so ardently desires. Instead, **I seek out the meek, the humble and those who only care about the welfare of others, over and above their own needs. These are the souls who are blessed by My Hand. Their love for others mirrors My Own Love. They accept suffering just as I do and it is of little consequence to them. These people are the backbone of Christianity and the Holy Spirit is ingrained in their souls, for the good of all of God's children.**

Never be ashamed of the Gift of the Holy Spirit. Suffer in silence when you are tormented, suffer vile forms of cruelty, are slandered, abused or mocked in My Name, for when you remain with your head bowed, the devil and all those unfortunate souls he uses to torment you, will fail in their attempts to take you away from Me.

Stand up and declare your allegiance to Me with a lightness of heart and purity of soul and I will bless you with the Gift of Peace and Tranquility.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: The antichrist will use his so-called stigmata as a means to convince the world he is Jesus Christ

Saturday, February 15th, 2014 @ 17:14

My child, when the deception engulfs souls under the influence of the antichrist, people will be fooled by many acts, deeds and words which will come from him. Sweet and soothing and with a calm demeanor, he will confidently justify every sin against God. Even the most vile sin against humanity will be gently explained away as if it is of no consequence. He will convince many that the taking of life is for the good of others and an important part of human rights. Blasphemies, which will pour from his mouth, will be seen as just and proper. He will justify everything by quoting Holy Scripture, backwards. Those who will hang on to his every word will not know enough about the Word of God to be able to contradict him. Then he will give the impression that he prays constantly and will declare that he is spiritually gifted.

The antichrist will seek out the company of those who are seen to do great works of charity and he will court those who are seen to be holy in God's Eyes.

In time, people will convert to what they will believe to be a truly enlightened one-world religion, in which the antichrist will play a large part. Then **he will use every demonic power, given to him by Satan, to convince the world that he has the stigmata, associated with the saints.** The antichrist will use his so-called stigmata as a means to convince the world he is Jesus Christ and that he has come to salvage the world. Then **he will say that he is announcing the Second Coming and those who fall at his feet, in adoration, will be swept away with him by the Angel of the Lord, who will throw them into the lake of fire.**

Your Mother

Mother of Salvation

Nothing good can come from hatred, for it comes only from Satan

Sunday, February 16th, 2014 @ 15:47

My dearly beloved daughter, **when hatred enters souls, they must fight with every core of their being to eradicate it.** If not, then it will devour the soul in question and continue to gnaw at it until it has been eaten away.

**The devil causes distrust, unease, confusion, fear and then he will not rest, until the soul which he has targeted, becomes full of hatred for himself and for others. Hatred in a soul creates havoc amongst every person that soul comes into contact with. The infested soul will use every tactic and trick to encourage others to engage with him, until the other soul becomes infested also and so, the pattern continues.** Hatred spreads like a virus and grows because it engulfs and possesses the soul, until that soul then feels compelled to breed this hatred amongst others. This is how murder is committed, because of the hatred man feels for another. Hatred is fuelled by lies and untruths and it continues to grow until it takes over so many souls that only evil can be emitted from it. Nothing good can come from hatred, for it comes only from Satan.

**Satan is a liar and plants seeds of doubt in those souls who leave their guard down. He uses the sin of pride, every time, to create hatred within the soul, against another person.** He creates discord amongst God's children, who, because of original sin, are weak and unless they are genuine followers of Mine and abide by the Word of My Father, they will fall victim to deceit.

**Never dare to declare yourself a child of God, on the one hand, and then on the other cut another person in two.** Never say that you are filled with the Holy Spirit on the one hand and say, on the other, that another soul is a servant of the devil. Never judge another person by what you deem to be a sin when you, yourself, have defaced My Image. **Never place yourself above Me and say you are more knowledgeable than Me, when you are following direction from Satan.** Those, with eyes which mirror My Own, are all-seeing and they must pray for such souls, so that they are given the Grace to prise themselves away from the claws of the beast.

My Path forward is getting more difficult. Only those who are granted courage, given to them by the Power of the Holy Spirit, will be able to climb it. Sadly, many will fall by the wayside, much to the delight of the evil one.

The thorns of this Mission may tear at your flesh and cruel jibes of hatred may pierce your hearts, but I Am the One Who walks in front of you and Am, therefore, the One Who takes the brunt of the hatred. **Always remember, that attacks on this Mission are attacks against Me. Hatred against this Mission, is hatred against Me, Jesus Christ.** You cannot say you love Me in one way and then declare your hatred for Me in different ways. You are either for Me or against Me. You either believe Me, or you don't. If you believe in Me, you must never persecute another soul, for if you do this, you have been taken away from Me by My enemy and you have no right to declare that you are of Me.

Your Jesus

Take a soul – a life – away from Me and your own life – Eternal Salvation – will no longer be your right

Monday, February 17th, 2014 @ 00:15

My dearly beloved daughter, **when the time comes, for the Final Day of Judgment, many souls will have denied Me and there will be much fear in their hearts.** For, by then, the Truth will be like a crystal clear lake, without a blemish. So clear will the Truth be, that it will be just as if they are gazing into a mirror. And what will they see? **They will see My Face, My Sorrow, My Love, My Regret, My Anger and then, they will witness My Justice, because by then there can be no turning back.**

The time given to humanity to redeem themselves is now. I have been accorded this time in which to prepare all of you. Use it wisely and you will see the Glory of God. Squander it and you will never see the Light or the Glory of My Kingdom. You will, instead, have to endure eternal separation from Me. **Your only company being a pack of wolves – angry demons – in the abyss – which is home to the beast.** All those who succumb to wickedness, no matter the scale, will fall further and further away from Me – the more you deny the Word of God.

This time has been given to humanity, so that they will prepare themselves properly. My Mission is to pull the cobwebs from your eyes, so I can show you what you need to do, so that I can welcome you into My New Paradise.

This Mission may be your only chance to enable you to grasp My Hand, before you are plunged into a great vacuum of deceit. **Satan has declared that he will continue to steal the souls of those who Love Me. His only focus, at this time, is to drag away from Me – those who truly love Me. So, he will place every doubt, every lie and blasphemy into those souls who live their lives according to the Truth.** Through his influence, these people will desert Me. Satan proudly taunts Me, now and every time I lose a soul to him, he swears that he will never cease to interfere with every Mission on Earth, which has been blessed by Me to save souls.

**You must never engage with or defend Me against My enemies.** Never lose sight of the Most Holy Bible. Let no man tamper with it. Ignore those who try to convince you that God would condone any attempt to change one single word, one single prophecy, one single Commandment, for that is the greatest sin. **Never break the First Commandment. No one can place himself above God.**

Whoever amongst you sins, must keep coming back to Me, again and again. Never be ashamed to come running to Me. **Do not allow yourselves to be filled with hatred of any kind.** It is your sin I abhor – yet forgive it. I love you and will continue to love you. It is because I love you that I have been accorded this time to bring all of you together. **Do not allow evil to separate you from your brother or sister. Do not listen to anything or anyone who tries to pull you away from My Work – this Mission of Salvation.**

Your allegiance to Me is important, for it is you, My Remnant Army, who will be instrumental in saving the rest of the world from suffering the same fate as those who refused to listen to Noah. **Anyone, who is responsible for taking one single soul from Me will suffer for this. My Anger is at its worst, when, not content on concentrating on the state of your own soul, you deliberately try to take another with you and away from My Love and My Kingdom.**

You have been warned of the consequences before. Now, I remind you again. Take a soul – a life – away from Me and your own life – Eternal Salvation – will no longer be your right.

Your Jesus

## When I come to judge, the world will tremble

Tuesday, February 18th, 2014 @ 18:09

My dearly beloved daughter, when this battle for souls intensifies, many people will begin to doubt My Existence, in the first instance, before rejecting Me completely.

A new, false substitute will be created of Me, in the minds of the world. My Name will be used daringly, but the words which they will attribute to Me will not be from Me. **They will declare that God does not allow the sins of man to cloud His Judgement. Rather, God will ignore sin, for it is of little consequence, because man is weak and will always sin, no matter what. Jesus, you will be told, forgives everyone, because His Mercy supersedes His Judgement.** This will be a lie, but many people will believe it and feel no obligation, whatsoever, to avoid sin or seek forgiveness, because by then they will believe that sin does not really exist. These very souls are the ones who need prayer the most. **Let no man ever confuse My Mercy with My Judgement, for they are two different things.**

My Mercy will only be shown to all who show remorse for their sins. It will not be shown to those who stand proudly before Me, where no attempt has been made on their part to seek My Forgiveness. When I come to judge, the world will tremble. And when My Mercy is exhausted, My Justice will fall like an axe. I will punish the wicked, who are beyond help.

Man must never, for one minute, ignore My Promise. I will come to gather all God's children, but sadly many of them will never enter My Paradise, because they will have denied Me, My Existence and the existence of sin.

Your Jesus

Earthquakes will be of such magnitude that they will be felt across multiple countries, at the same time

Thursday, February 20th, 2014 @ 18:39

My dearly beloved daughter, **when the time comes for Me to make Myself known, at My Second Coming, you will not recognise the world, for it will have changed so much.**

The speed at which humanity will fall into the depths of sin will shock you. Every ugly sin of the flesh will be visible and many will have to watch these sins committed in public places. Very little shame will be shown by the culprits who, like lions in a feeding frenzy, will sink to the lowest depths of depravity, not seen since the days of Sodom and Gomorrah. Such will the infestation of humanity be, brought about by the evil one, that murders will be committed everywhere and suicide will be rampant. As Satan devours souls, he will ensure that every Law laid down by My Father will be broken. Cold hearts, barren souls and obsession with false gods and evil spirits, will replace the love, which still exists at this time in the world.

My Name will be used to mouth obscenities and they will curse one another in their hearts. My daughter, **the Truth can be unbearable at times, but justice will be handed down, by My Father, upon those lands which desecrate His Word. All the punishments handed down by My Father will take place before My Second Coming.** Cities will disappear, countries will be awash with the tides of My Father's Anger and earthquakes will be of such magnitude, that they will be felt across multiple countries, at the same time.

My daughter, you have already been given the information about those cities, which will suffer greatly. You must offer Me your tears, in atonements for the sins of those whose fate lies in darkness. Without your suffering, I cannot do what is needed to save these souls. So please, be generous with your pain and I will show Mercy, for those whom you place before Me.

**Mountains will sink, lakes will merge with the seas and lands will be reduced by one third. Rainfall, which matches My Tears of Sorrow, because of the hatred in men's hearts, will be constant, until My Tears are wiped away, through the reconciliation of sinners, who will be converted.**

**Know now, that Gifts given to the world by My Mother, over the centuries, must be used to protect yourselves. Know also, that the Medal of Salvation – more powerful than any other – will be your defense against the lure of the antichrist.** Every attempt will be made to stop the Medal of Salvation, but nothing will stop the Powers associated with this Gift.

My beloved followers, you must focus on prayer in these days and place all your trust in Me, for those who are Mine will be protected and you will be My reason for showing Mercy to the afflicted and the heathen. You must never weaken or give up, because if you do, you will find this path towards Me impossible to navigate without My Light, which will be needed every step of the way, if you are to complete this journey.

Your Jesus

## When God permits the persecution of the Christians and the Jews, it is for good reason

Friday, February 21st, 2014 @ 18:00

My dearly beloved daughter, man is a vulnerable and weak creature, but he is a child of God. Because of a deep ingrained sense of preservation, man will do everything that he needs to do in order to survive. In times of great physical suffering the shards of strength within him will become more pronounced. Great strength will usually be seen in the weak, the hungry, the physically afflicted, the persecuted and those who suffer at the hands of bigots. It is the weakest amongst you, who will become the strongest and those who think they are the strongest will become the weakest.

**I Am dividing the weak, the meek, the humble and the righteous, from those who exalt themselves and who pay lip service to My Teachings, but who curse others in their hearts. I Am now separating the wheat from the chaff and because of this, every man's faith will be tested, until he or she is taken to the brink.** I include all of those who do not believe in God, those who reject the True God and those who have given their hearts over to My enemy – the evil one. Every soul will be given equal status before Me and every Grace will be given to those who do not embrace Me at this time.

**The world will be tested by the state of the love each person has for others, which is a true reflection and measurement of their love for God. Your time is limited and to enable you to endure this journey of penance, you must accept that God's prophets simply declare His Will, only so that you will become His in flesh and in spirit.** Do not resist the Hand of God. Rejoice, because the trials, which are being permitted by My Father, will bring about a great unification of His Two Witnesses on Earth – the Christians and the Jews – and from these two will yield a great conversion. When God permits the persecution of the Christians and the Jews, it is for good reason. **Because of what they will have to endure, much conversion will result and billions of people will see the Glory of God, with one clear mind, where no confusion will mar their joy, when they finally recognise the Truth.**

The time for the Truth to be seen for what it is, including the good and the bad, is close. And then nothing will hurt you again. There will be no more separation from God. Love will finally conquer all. Love is God and His Reign is for eternity. There will be no more hatred, for it will be dead.

Your Jesus

Many of you who say you love Me now, will betray Me just as Judas did

Saturday, February 22nd, 2014 @ 18:35

My dearly beloved daughter, out of pain will come joy, out of despair will come hope and out of persecution will come freedom, if all is given over to Me in full trust and for the Glory of God.

**Every creature in Heaven, on Earth and under the Earth will kneel before the Lord – all, without exception.** But man, weak and fallen, does not give Glory to God – even the most devout and holy – when he fails to surrender completely before My Father, through Me, His only Son, Jesus Christ. **As long as the spirit of evil exists in the world, man is not worthy to stand before Me. You cannot kneel before Me, when you are full of your own self-importance.** I cannot hear you, when you shut Me out, like the tyrants you become, when Satan fills your minds with sins of the senses. Only those who come before Me clean, having been reconciled with Me, can truly be united with Me.

When you walk as kings and dictate to others, when seated upon earthly thrones, you can never be servants of Mine. **When you truly serve Me, no matter what your role is, you will always speak the Truth. You will always know that when you proclaim My True Word, It will always bring upon you much criticism.** Soon, the True Word will no longer be spoken, by those who infiltrate My Church in the highest echelons, pretending to love Me but who, in reality, detest Me. Then, in order for you, the faithful, to remain in Me and with Me, you will need much courage.

How many of you have this courage? How many of you will be able to endure the persecution, which will come about when you proclaim the Truth? So it is, with a heavy heart, that I must inform you that many of you, who say you love Me now, will betray Me – just as Judas did. For, when My Holy Word is changed, so that it becomes an empty and barren vessel, many of you will accept this false doctrine. So many of you will reject this Mission and turn your back on My Cup of Salvation.

You must recite this Crusade Prayer to help you to remain true to My Word.

#### **Crusade Prayer (136) To keep Your Word**

*Dearest Jesus, help me to hear Your Word. Live Your Word. Speak Your Word. Impart Your Word. Give me the strength to uphold the Truth, even when I am persecuted for doing so. Help me to keep Your Word alive, when it is drowned out by Your enemies. Let me feel Your Courage when I am down. Fill me with Your Strength when I am weak. Give me the Grace to remain dignified, when the gates of Hell prevail against me, for remaining loyal to Your Most Holy Will. Amen.*

**Every demon from Hell curses this Mission, My last on Earth. It will take great resilience, tremendous courage and a deep love for Me, your Jesus, to remain loyal to Me.** The weakest will fall first. The lukewarm will follow next and then only those who remain pure of heart and fearless will remain standing.

Your Jesus

## When a man's will clashes with the Will of God, great pain is endured on both sides

Sunday, February 23rd, 2014 @ 16:03

My dearly beloved daughter, when a man's will clashes with the Will of God, great pain is endured on both sides. Man has been granted the Gift of free will by My Father and, as such, he is free to make what choices he wishes in life and God will never interfere with this Gift from Heaven. However, for those who wish to serve Me completely, with the intention of helping Me to save the souls of others, and who give Me the gift of their free will, it will be a very difficult journey for them.

When you give Me your free will, to do what is necessary in the salvation of souls, the suffering which you will endure will be very harsh. As your will then no longer belongs to you, human nature being what it is, this means that a struggle will come about, between man's free will and the Will of God. Many people, who love Me and who want to carry out the Will of God in their lives, will always struggle. **In order to satisfy the Will of God, the soul must abandon all sense of pride and the need to satisfy its own personal desires. You can only truly serve God, if you trust in Him completely and offer all of your trials and tribulations over to Him, for the good of all.**

When well-meaning people, serve God and try to live their lives as He instructed, fall out of Grace, they feel shame. Mortified for having shunned God and for having let Him down through selfishness, feelings of self-worth or arrogance, they then hide their faces from the Light of God. When enlightened by the Truth, these souls can, suddenly and without warning, begin to doubt their faith. One minute they love God with all their heart and offer themselves completely into His care and the next minute they cut themselves off from the Source of Light. It is then, that the person, using human intellect, dictates to God what he is prepared to do, in order to serve God and this will usually be on his own terms. Yes, the soul may say to God: "I will serve You, but on condition that You grant me this favour and that one." Don't you know that you cannot serve two masters, for there is only One God and He is in Command. God is Master of all that is and will be. Man is there to serve God, but yet God will do anything He can to give comfort to His children.

**When you find that you begin to doubt God or lose confidence in His Love or His Promise, then you must recite this Crusade Prayer, to be known as the Prayer of Restoration.**

### **Crusade Prayer (137) Prayer of Restoration**

*O God Almighty One, O God the Most High, look upon me, Your humble servant, with love and pity in Your Heart. Restore me in Your Light.*

*Lift me back into Your Favour. Fill me with the Grace, so I can offer myself to You in humble servitude and in accordance with Your Most Holy Will.*

*Rid me of the sin of pride and everything which insults You and help me to love You with a deep and abiding desire to serve You all of my days forever and ever. Amen.*

**Please remember that it is very easy to turn your back on God and it takes only one person to cast doubt in your soul about the Goodness of God and His Great Mercy for all of His children.**

It takes great courage and resilience to remain true to the Word of God, but without asking for the Graces to serve Him properly, you will not be able to do this on your own.

Your Jesus

**Mother of Salvation: All references to Hell have been abolished and man has been misled into a false sense of security**

Sunday, February 23rd, 2014 @ 16:28

My child, as long as Satan's reign exists, on Earth, the Truth will always be suppressed.

Since my Son's death on the Cross, every attempt to spread His Word has been thwarted. And, since Christianity spread, many cracks appeared and the Doctrine dictated by my Son, Jesus Christ, through His disciples, was adapted. The Truth has always been tampered with, but despite this, the Word of God still remains alive in the world and the Presence of my Son, through the Holy Eucharist, has been maintained.

**The Truth, regarding the existence of Satan and the reality of Hell, has been suppressed for many decades and this has had a detrimental effect on the salvation of humanity.** All references to Hell have been abolished and man has been misled into a false sense of security. So now, today, few people believe in the existence of the devil or the abyss of Hell. **This lie has been the scourge of humanity and, as a result, many souls have been lost, because Hell is denied. Mortal sin is no longer deemed to be a reality and so no attempt is made to avoid it.** Those who serve my Son, Jesus Christ, in His Churches have a duty to prepare souls, so that they are fit to enter the Kingdom of Heaven.

**Hell can be avoided, through an understanding of the consequences of mortal sin, yet not one word is mentioned of it.** Souls are lost because they are never instructed properly how to avoid sin and seek repentance. To become worthy to enter my Son's Kingdom, you must spend time living your lives, according to the Word of God. Please do not ignore the Truth, for if you do, you will be lost.

Pray, pray, pray that humanity will accept the existence of Satan, because until they do, they will never truly accept my Son's Promise of Redemption.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## You, My Two Witnesses on Earth, must stand your ground

Monday, February 24th, 2014 @ 16:00

My dearly beloved daughter, My enemies are not contained within the hierarchy of false religions. Many such souls know no better and they will accept Me when I make Myself known to them. It is those who will mastermind the greatest apostasy, from within the ranks of My Own Church on Earth, who are the most dangerous of all.

Not all, who come dressed as My servants, are of Me, but know this. **My Hour is close and just prior to My Second Coming, the plague of apostasy will descend and devour My Church on Earth. Just as those wolves in sheep's clothing, fool the world into believing that the House of God accepts any faith, including those which deny Me, Jesus Christ, they will convince you that this abomination will be the greatest evangelization the world will have ever seen.** And in its wake will incur the Wrath of God. While the world and all its religions will be sucked into this new, false church, the way will be prepared for them to proudly groom the man of lawlessness.

While those of you who remain alert to My Warning and those who will defiantly hold true to My Word suffer, I will also give you the strength to endure this sorrowful event. Those imposters, who will have wangled their way into My Church, will have deceived many and they will continue to deceive millions, including all Christian faiths, as well as those who do not honour Me at all. All of these deceivers will spread heresy and in time, they will form one religion for the world. No other faith will be tolerated, other than the new false doctrine – the doctrine from Hell. **Christians and Jews will be the two faiths from which the Remnant will be formed.**

When My Prophecies bring tears to your eyes, know that because I bless you, through this Mission, with nerves of steel and an iron determination, you will remain loyal to Me, your Jesus.

You, My Two Witnesses on Earth, must stand your ground. Resist any temptation to turn away from Me and persist in your love for Me at all times. **My Remnant Church will be formed, both outside of this Mission, as well as from within it. Those of you who reject this Mission now, but who genuinely love Me, you too will be drawn into My Remnant Army on Earth. On the day that this happens, you will have realized that the Book of Truth was, indeed, a Gift from Heaven to help you in your final journey to My Kingdom and Eternal Life.** Only then will you rejoice and be fearless, because you will have all the confidence needed to bring glory to God.

Your Jesus

The 'god' they will proclaim, will not be My beloved Father

Tuesday, February 25th, 2014 @ 13:50

My dearly beloved daughter, **it has been foretold that humanity's hatred for God will reach unprecedented proportions in the end times.** People then will not be able to differentiate between good and evil. Much confusion will blight them and there will reign, within them, a darkness of the soul, which will bring them little peace.

God will be denied. I, His only Son, will be mocked and My Deity rejected. **All who love Me will be tempted to turn away from all that I taught them.** Every person who denies Me, will try to justify their reason for doing so. Their reasons will be this. "*Jesus – they will say – is simply a figurehead, a prophet, sent to teach people the Truth.*" **They will soon believe that My Divinity was a lie and that only allegiance to God – a God of Goodness – is all that is needed, for all religions, so that they can be united as one.**

The 'god' they will proclaim, will not be My beloved Father. Instead, **they will idolize false spirits, disguised as angels of God.** As the world rejoices, along with the Christians, who remain true to Me, and the Jews, who will remain loyal to My Father, the Time for My Second Coming will descend so suddenly that very few will be ready. Then the persecutors will be silenced, the wicked destroyed and those whose names are in the Book of the Living will unite and live a life of eternal glory.

Your Jesus

## God the Father: The Perfection of the lost Paradise will be renewed to its former Glory

Wednesday, February 26th, 2014 @ 16:26

My children, listen to Me, as I Call to you and declare My deep and abiding Love for all of you. Amidst the trials, the sadness, the cruelty, the wickedness and indeed, the joy and peace, I Am in Command of all.

**The time is ripe for the Purification to intensify, but nothing, only good, will come from these times.** Think of these times as if a sick child is bedridden and struck with an illness, which renders him weak, powerless, lacking in energy, in nutrients and with a very high fever. He will not recover until the fever has dissipated and yet, it is the fever which rids him of the illness.

The Purification of man has been foretold and I allow it, so that I can rid humanity of the illness, which scourges the hearts and souls of those who do not know Me truly. The divisions in the world will increase, before they are finally exhausted. **Wars, having erupted and destroyed, will disappear and peace will reign.** The apostasy will envelop many souls, but afterwards most of My children will see the Truth and come running to Me, through the love they will experience for My beloved Son, Jesus Christ.

My Creation will become perfect, when Satan and every demon who infests the Earth have been banished. The Light will become brighter, the Perfection of the lost Paradise will be renewed to its former Glory and humanity will become One in Me.

**My Promise to bring you back into the Paradise, which I created for each one of you, even before you took your first breath, is about to be witnessed.** Each of you has been given this birthright. **Prepare.** You will be drawn into My Paradise through the love, which I will place in your hearts and by the Graces, which you will be granted in your souls. Not one soul amongst you will be able to say that I did not give you every chance, every sign, every reprieve. **Pray that you will have the graciousness to accept the glorious life, which I have ready for you, of a world without end.**

Your beloved Father

God the Most High

**Mother of Salvation: Love and only Love comes from God. Hatred only comes from Satan. There is no in-between**

Thursday, February 27th, 2014 @ 14:48

My child, there is much hatred against this Mission of Salvation, because the evil one does not want to lose one soul to God. **When God speaks through a prophet, it creates outrage in Hell.** Every effort is made by the evil one to silence the Word of God, in these circumstances. He, Satan, will do everything possible to poison people against anything which will save the souls of humanity.

He will spread hatred until souls, who are filled with his hatred, will become willing agents of his, until they no longer control what they do. Filled with his outrage, they will find it impossible to feel love in their hearts for those they believe are their enemies. Then, they will begin to hate themselves and the more they sin against God, they will be filled with a terrible anguish. Eventually, when hatred of this kind overtakes souls, they will be unable to free themselves from Satan. Much prayer is needed for such souls. If a soul blasphemes against God's Word, they will be faced with a struggle against the beast, so fierce, that it will render it impossible to extricate themselves from his power. Their curse against God becomes their curse and nothing can be done for them, at that stage.

Souls, who are filled with hatred, do not speak the Word of God, for this cannot be. Hatred will never spill from the lips of those who truly love God. You must never underestimate the power of Satan, for he can trap any soul, no matter how good they are. At first, he, the evil one, will be very convincing when he fills the victim with his lies. He will even create a spiritual sense that it is I, the Mother of God, who is communicating to the soul. He will use the soul's love of God to instill, within it, a sense of outrage against what the soul perceives to be an evil act, deed or word. He entraps the souls who can, at times, be loyal servants of God. But, once a soul allows the evil one to fill it with any form of hatred, he or she will find it impossible to become free of him. Only prayer and great acts of penance and humility can drive him away. After a while, the soul will know that something is troubling it, when the anger, discomfort, anxiety and complete lack of peace, takes over the soul. The evil one will not rest, until the soul, finally, turns against God and blasphemes against Him.

Children, you must never engage with those who place doubts in your soul about the Perfection of God. When you engage with those who curse God, you will become contaminated. When you do this, you will also be filled with a hatred, which you will have never felt before. Then you will need great assistance and intervention, before you can be made worthy to stand in the Presence of God again.

Ignore any form of hatred, for it could never come from God. There is only one source from which hatred evolves and that is Satan. Engage with Satan and those whose hearts he fills with hatred, then, this venom will spill into your soul. Ignore this situation. Remain silent. Pray for those souls who hate others. You must recite my Holy Rosary to protect from this temptation.

I warn you of these things, as the power of Satan is so strong at this time, as he tries to steal the souls of all those people throughout the world who believe in my Son, Jesus Christ, and those who are loyal to me, His beloved Mother. **Please heed me, at this time, by reciting this Prayer to protect you from hatred.**

#### **Crusade Prayer (138) Protection from hatred**

***O Mother of Salvation, protect me from every kind of hatred. Help me to remain silent, when confronted by hatred. Keep me strong in my allegiance to Jesus Christ, when I am at my weakest. Seal my lips. Help me to turn my back on those who engage me with words, which deny the Teachings of your Son or those who taunt me because of my faith. Pray for these souls, dear Mother, so that they will renounce Satan and feel the peace of your love and the Reign of the Holy Spirit, within their souls. Amen.***

Love and only Love comes from God. Hatred only comes from Satan. There is no in-between. No middle. You are either for my Son or against Him.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

The world will bow, kneel on both knees and idolise the beast

Friday, February 28th, 2014 @ 21:42

My dearly beloved daughter, **I give to My Remnant Army and all those who never deviate from My Holy Word, authority over nations, when the apostasy blinds all in the name of unification.**

**You will be given great Favours, great Graces and the power to lead the faithful, the weak and those who become lost in a barren desert. You will become the True Spirit, the only remaining Remnant of the Spirit of the Lord in a church, which will be bereft of My Holy Presence.** My Presence will reside only in those who will be given the authority to dictate the Word of God and lead thirsty souls to the Fountain of Life.

When the false messengers, who say they are receiving words and direction from Heaven, arise soon, they will become like princes on the throne, which will soon be unveiled in the new temple of abomination. This new ruling centre will be adorned with its own devoted servants, fortune-tellers and those who are filled with the spirit of darkness – all of whom will fawn over the antichrist.

The world will bow, kneel on both knees and idolise the beast. Not one ounce of pure love will remain in their hearts – but know this. When you cut your right arm off from God, you will, with your left hand, shake hands with the beast, who will pull you and engulf you into his wicked grip. When you open your soul to the evil one, he will enter it and he will never give you a moment of peace. Because of your free will, you will try to fight him, but you will not be strong enough.

On will forge My Remnant, fearless and marked with the Light of My Face, as they gather millions from the four corners of the Earth, to bring them the Truth. They will preach the Gospels, proclaim My Word and never deviate from the Truth. They will be scorned, mocked, persecuted, betrayed – even by those closest to them – and, yet, they will never take their eyes off Me.

The world will not welcome the Truth, when it has been indoctrinated with false piety and the gratification it will feel, because, by that stage, sin will be denied in all its forms.

In any war there can only be one victor. When man fights against God, he will always fail. When he sides with the deceiver, he will be cast out and never see the Light of My Face.

Pray, My beloved Remnant, for those who will be fooled by the antichrist. I desire that these souls are brought under My Protection. They will not seek Me out, but through your prayers, My Father will intercede, so that they can come under My Great Mercy.

Your Jesus

## Once you have Me, you have everything

Sunday, March 2nd, 2014 @ 20:14

My dearly beloved daughter, there are times of struggle when people can feel helpless. There are times of tragedy when they feel frightened. And there are times when man despairs and all hope evaporates from his life. Then there are times of wretchedness when man cuts himself off from those he loves – when he feels that life is just too difficult for him to endure. I say to those who endure such pain to call Me and ask Me, your Jesus, to take away all your suffering. Offer Me all your trials, when they become too much for you to bear. It is at that moment, when you surrender your terrible anguish, that I will lift the cloud which darkens your soul and which confuses your mind.

Never give in to suffering. Never feel that everything is hopeless, because once you have Me, you have everything. I Am your crutch in this life and only I can help you. Man must always strive to survive, fight injustice, uphold virtue and never be afraid to proclaim the Truth. But when that which you witness brings you great pain and suffering, because of injustices, only I can sustain you during such tribulations.

**Nothing the world has to offer can bring you true comfort in your times of need. Only I, Jesus Christ, can grant you the peace of mind and the strength and courage to withstand hatred, injustice, persecution and isolation.** I must be your first choice in your time of need, when you must call out to Me. **Only I will bring you calm, peace and freedom from anxiety, for I Am Love and when love resides in your soul you can do anything.**

Your Jesus

Love can defeat every affliction suffered by the human race

Monday, March 3rd, 2014 @ 23:37

My dearly beloved daughter, **think of Me, with love in your heart, for it is only through Love do I communicate to the world, through the Book of Truth.**

**By the Command of My Father, I gather all of His precious children, as one with Him and in Him. It is Love, which permits this Divine Intervention.** My Father endures Pain, Anger, Impatience and Frustration, because of the stain of sin, which blights the souls of each of His children. But it is His everlasting Love for all of you, which keeps the Light of God aglow on Earth.

Without this Light, there would be only darkness, not just of spirit, but on Earth itself. Daylight would not exist. The sun would not shine, nor would the moon brighten the night. The stars would disappear. Yet, all of these Gifts remain in place because of the Love of God. **When this Love is reciprocated, it brings great joy to My Father, for He knows that once the spirit of love is present in souls, it can overcome all darkness of the soul.**

Love can defeat every affliction suffered by the human race. Love for one another will destroy evil. Love for God will destroy Satan's power over man. Loyalty to the Commandments of God will perfect the soul and, in turn, then save the human race from banishment and separation from God.

When the Light of God is retained in your hearts and the Love of God for one another is present in your souls, then every evil can and will be conquered. When you love God, you will feel a deep peace within you, for when you show your love for Him, He will fill you with His Graces. You must always take comfort in the powerful Love, which God holds in His Heart for each of you. **Whoever you are, whatever grievance you may have caused Him and no matter how wicked your sins are, He will forgive you – always. All you must do is to call on Him, by asking Me, His beloved Son, Jesus Christ, to intervene on your behalf through reconciliation.**

**Come to Me with your prayer and say: “Jesus, take me under Your Refuge to my Father and bring me Eternal Salvation.”**

When you come to Me, with true remorse in your soul, yours shall be the Kingdom of Heaven.

Your Jesus

## Wars will escalate, until the Great War is declared

Tuesday, March 4th, 2014 @ 17:00

My dearly beloved daughter, **it is important that people, the world over, turn and ask Me to protect them from the scourge of war, at this time.**

**Wars will escalate, until the Great War is declared and then the greatest enemy, that is communism, will create great turmoil amongst all nations.** Power and a hunger for it, is born out of selfishness. Those who seek power will, in time, have none, when they have to stand before Me. Those who persecute the weak and the vulnerable will suffer their own persecution, thrice that which they inflicted on others.

These wars will end in turmoil. Lives will be lost, but then **the war in the East will trigger an even bigger war.** When this war takes place, millions of lives will be lost. **When all seems hopeless, the man of peace will appear and then the beginning of the end will be witnessed.**

My Life, My Presence, will ensure that hope, love and prayer will continue, so as to ease the pain of God's children, during these times. All wars, I assure you, will be short. All these terrible events will be short-lived, but know that when they take place, that the timing of all that is meant to be will be in My Father's Hands.

Your Jesus

I Am All-Merciful. I do not seek revenge

Tuesday, March 4th, 2014 @ 21:25

My dearly beloved daughter, remember that God always judges in favour of the oppressed. He will never exalt those who exalt themselves. For every man that is exalted, the lowest of the low in your world will be exalted in My Kingdom. The oppressors in your world will become the oppressed, on the Final Day of Judgement.

I Am All-Merciful. I do not seek revenge. I do not reprimand you by replicating the wrongs you did to others, the hatred you inflicted on others or the harsh way you judged others. **So great is My Love, that I will forgive you any sin, except eternal sin, which curses the Word of God.** I will always forgive you, no matter how you crucify Me or My servants, sent to redeem you. **Not since My Crucifixion has humanity witnessed My Intervention, like now, as I bring you the Book of Truth.**

**The time is near now, as I gather all nations for the final reunion.** I will take those who are of Me, through their acts, their words and their deeds, into a new beginning, which will become the new world, the New Paradise. My Kingdom will be yours. I will gather My people, from every corner of the Earth. Some will be Mine, while the others will be punished for their wickedness. Those who are called, as well as those of you who were chosen from the beginning of time, will be like lions. **Courage will be given to you from Heaven and you will need this if you are to overcome the hatred, which will be shown against you.**

**Please never fear My enemies. Ignore their venom. Their voices may roar and their screams may be deafening, but they have no power over you.** If you are truly Mine, then the fires of Hell will never prevail against you.

Your Jesus

## Wrong will be seen as right and right will be seen as wrong

Thursday, March 6th, 2014 @ 13:45

My dearly beloved daughter, when people try to encourage others to sin, they do this in various ways, which may not seem apparent.

The temptation to sin is a seductive one and the victim will always find it difficult to pull away. In the case of theft, the sinner will be attracted to the grand prize, which will be his, should he agree to steal. In the case of physical assault and bodily harm inflicted on another, the victim will be seduced by hatred, presented to him as being a good thing. He will be convinced that he is simply involved in a punishment, which is necessary, in the name of justice. In other cases, the victim will be drawn into committing sin and will see nothing wrong with it, because the allure will be so attractive.

Sin and the temptation to engage in the act will always be presented as being a good thing, harmless, and in many cases will be perceived as being right. Wrong will be seen as right and right will be seen as wrong. Every thing Satan is involved with, and particularly when he tempts man, with every conceivable reason, to turn his back on God, will be back to front. Everywhere Satan is present there will be confusion. Nothing will be as it should be. Nothing good can come from his infestation. Souls who participate in his schemes will, during and after the sin has been committed, suffer from a deep unsettling conscience. The important lesson here is to avoid situations where you are faced with temptation. To do this, you must pray for the strength to remain in a state of Grace.

**Let no man ever believe he has enough will power to withstand the pressures placed upon him by the spirit of evil.** When you believe this, you will fall suddenly and unexpectedly. You must remain alert, every minute of every day, for you never know when the evil one is at work. He is very cunning and very careful. For many, they have no idea how Satan works, but one thing is clear. He will bring you nothing but misery and sorrow. **You must, therefore, pray each day the prayer to Saint Michael.**

***Saint Michael, the Archangel, defend us in battle, be our protection against the wickedness and snares of the devil. May God rebuke him, we humbly pray and do thou O Prince of the Heavenly Host, by the Power of God, cast into Hell Satan and all the evil spirits who roam the world seeking the ruin of souls. Amen.***

**Satan and every demon, who roam the Earth, are working, very hard, to take you away from Me at this time – more than any other time since I walked the Earth.** You must keep your eyes on Me and listen to Me, so that I can continue to protect you.

Your Jesus

It is through the influence of the devil that you become unclean in My Eyes

Saturday, March 8th, 2014 @ 13:37

My dearly beloved daughter, **the Power of the Holy Spirit is at its strongest at this time in the world, through these Messages.** As the hatred, which Satan has for humanity the world over, has become intense, so also has the Power of the Holy Spirit increased and, with great strength, will strike out at the core of evil.

**Always remember that the battle, which exists between God and Satan, is for the souls of man.** And while every power and Grace is poured over mankind by My Father – every wicked deed and act is perpetrated by the evil one over souls. Many people are impervious to what is happening and sadly many give themselves willingly to Satan by opening up their souls and allowing him to enter them.

It can take some time before Satan really manifests himself within souls and for those who continually seek reconciliation through Me, Jesus Christ, they will be given the Graces to stand up to him, in order to protect themselves from succumbing to acts which can lead to complete depravity. **I urge all of you to pray for the souls who fall victim to Satan's wicked schemes and intent.** Please recite this Prayer:

#### **Crusade Prayer (139) For the strength to defeat evil**

*Dear Jesus, protect me from the evil of the devil. Cover me and all those who are weak and defenseless in his presence with Your Precious Blood. Give me the courage to deny him and help me to avoid any attempt by him to engage me in any way, every day. Amen.*

**Please do not ignore My warning, about the dangers of engaging with the devil, by succumbing to his wicked ways.** When you emulate his traits, which include lying, self-indulgence, inflicting of pain on others and slandering your neighbor, then you will know that he has devoured you and it will only be through Me, and the Graces I impart to you, that you will be able to withdraw from the grip he will hold over you.

Always call out to Me, Jesus Christ, when you know in your heart that it is through the influence of the devil that you become unclean in My Eyes.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: After The Warning will come a great desire to give glory to God

Sunday, March 9th, 2014 @ 17:25

My children, you will always be under my protection when you call on me, the Mother of Salvation, throughout this Mission. **I am a servant of God and my role is to serve my Son, Jesus Christ, and help Him in His quest for souls, which will cover the whole Earth. Not one nation will be excluded by Him.** My Son's Plans, to prepare the world, include every race, nation, creed and every man, woman and child will be aware that He is coming to help them. He does this because of the deep Love, which God holds in His Heart for His children.

**Many people, who do not practice any religion, will be unable to ignore the Intervention in the world by my Son, Jesus Christ. They will be overcome and unable to comprehend, at first, the extraordinary spiritual experience they will feel, in every fibre of their hearts and souls.** What a joy The Warning will be for many people, as it will bring with it the proof of my Son's Existence. With this Gift, many will be filled with a peace they will have never felt before, as well as a great longing to be in the company of Jesus.

While all doubts about the Existence of my Son will flee from the minds of those who are blind to the Truth of the Word of God – for many, they will need spiritual direction once the Truth of The Warning is revealed. After The Warning will come a great desire to give glory to God. This will be a period of great trials; because the enemies of God will do everything possible to convince the world that The Warning – the Illumination of Conscience – did not take place.

When God humbles Himself to call out to His children and when He begs them to listen to Him, this is one of the greatest Acts of Generosity on His part. **Children, accept The Warning with good Grace, because for many it will be the lifeline they need to live in the world without end.** Never reject great acts or miracles from Heaven, for they are for the good of all, so that salvation is granted to the masses and not just the few.

Always give thanks for my Son's Great Mercy. **You have heard how Generous He is and soon you will bear witness to the extent of His Mercy, which will encompass the world.**

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

To demand the rights of Christians will be tantamount to breaking the law

Monday, March 10th, 2014 @ 15:30

My dearly beloved daughter, **very soon you will hear a number of announcements by impostors, who have infiltrated My House on Earth.** The heresies which will come tumbling out of their mouths and by their acts will result in new laws, which defile the Word of God and which will be forced upon all those who are faithful to the Word.

**The Sacraments will become fewer and the number of Masses will slowly be withdrawn until they are rarely held.** Every excuse will be made, but all of this will hide the real reason behind their motives. You, My beloved followers, are witnessing everything which My beloved Mother foretold at La Salette and Fatima. You must understand that the plan is to desecrate every Church of God, before the antichrist sits on the throne in My Temple, in all his vile glory. Those who demand answers will be ignored and later ridiculed for daring to question those who claim to lead My Church on Earth.

Every sin in the Eyes of God will eventually be dismissed. **Not only will sin be rejected, but will be presented in every vile form upon My Altar. The abolition of sin will be seen in the indoctrination of children's education.** Children, especially, will be force-fed heresies. They will be told that if they do not accept these teachings that they will be guilty of judging harshly those, who declare sin to be a good thing. Children will be instructed to never openly proclaim the Word of God in the presence of others for fear of being accused of being anti-human rights.

Any attempt to promote morality, in any way, amongst the young, will be violently opposed and condemned. Christians, and those who publicly declare their right to implement Christian Teachings will be beaten down and silenced. Their words will become whispers and people will be ashamed to admit they are Christians. And while the rights of non-Christians will be upheld, it will be the rights of atheists, which will be declared to be of paramount importance. As I have told you, hatred against Christians will mount on the outside of My Church. Then, on the inside, it will be taken apart piece-by-piece until nothing is left but a shell. The bricks and mortar will still be in place, but My Church on Earth, as you know it, will have changed beyond your understanding.

**My people are My people – those who will uphold the Holy Word of God and who continue to avail of the Holy Sacraments, which will be made available to you by My brave and courageous sacred servants, who will never desert Me.**

When you hear My Word – contained in the written Word and passed down for centuries in My Father's Book – being questioned and analysed, with a desire to rewrite It, then you must know this. I do not authorize such heresy. I condemn these traitors because of the souls they will lead astray. You, too, must never listen to anyone who tells you to deny My Word.

**Soon, you will see every law in your countries and churches change, to welcome every kind of sin and legislate for this.** Both sets of laws will blend together as one until, eventually, the Word of God will not be discussed or adhered to. To demand the rights of Christians will be tantamount to breaking the law and will be punishable in many ways. For those of you who do not believe that these things are possible, then, you will, sadly, witness these things in your own lifetime and as foretold.

How many of you will remain true to My Word? My Teachings? Not many. Yet, it is those who say that they honour Me now and who are dedicated to My Church, who will be the first ones to turn their backs on the Truth.

Your Jesus

**Mother of Salvation: They will present a new red book, with the head of a goat embedded within its cover**

Tuesday, March 11th, 2014 @ 20:39

My dear child, when I gave birth to my Son, this meant that I not only delivered the Son of man, the Saviour of the world, but also brought about a new beginning. The world was redeemed by the birth of my precious Son and mankind was given a very special Gift. This Gift was rejected, but humanity still benefits today, because so many have accepted the Truth.

**The birth of my Son heralded the birth of His Church on Earth, as both were borne of me, a mere handmaid of the Lord.** It will be me, the woman clothed with the sun, who will be banished by the serpent, along with my Son's Church, into the desert. **Every trace of me, the Mother of God, will be wiped out. Apparitions, which are attributed to me, will be ridiculed and people will be instructed, by the enemies in my Son's Church, to reject all credence associated with them.** Then, my Son's Church will be discarded, along with those who are true followers of Christ. **The Holy Masses will cease** and while all of this is going on, the serpent will scatter his servants and they will claim their seats in every Christian church. Such will be the magnitude of this takeover that many people, true believers, will be so astonished that they will be too frightened to stand up and object to the desecration they will have to witness, for fear of their lives.

During this time, my Son's Remnant will gather in every nation, the world over, and lead the lost and the bewildered, during this terrible period of infestation. **This Army will be given great power over evil, which will be witnessed in what once were the Churches of my Son.** They will, by the Power of the Holy Spirit, preach the Truth – the True Gospels – the True Word, given to the world in the Holy Bible. The Bible will be challenged openly, by imposters in Christian churches and they will question every Teaching, which warns of the danger of sin. They will twist its contents and they will present a new red book with the head of a goat embedded within its cover, hidden inside the symbol of the cross.

To the outside world of unbelievers, this will appear to be a revolution and one, which will fascinate them and appeal to those who reject the Existence of God. Great celebrations will begin in many nations. They will welcome the celebration of freedom, from all moral obligations, in the name of global unity and a celebration of human rights.

The Light of my Son's Presence will be held high, like a beacon, by those who will lead my Son's Remnant Army. This Light will continue to draw souls, everywhere, despite the spread of paganism across all churches, of every creed, with the exception of the two witnesses – the Christians and the Jews, who remain true to God's Will.

**Then, when the Great Day dawns and after the three terrible days of darkness are over, a great Light will appear over the Earth. This Light will surround my Son and the sun, which will be at its greatest strength, will descend over the world – both at the same time.** Not one person will fail to witness this supernatural spectacle. The roar of the announcement will be heard by all through every form of communication known to man. Therefore, all will anticipate a great event, but they will not know the time, the hour or the date. And then those, whose names are listed in the Book of the Living, will be gathered.

Pray, pray, pray that the world will not reject the preparation, which is needed before humanity can see the Light of my Son's Face.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

My Tears will have ceased by then, but My Sadness will be never ending

Wednesday, March 12th, 2014 @ 21:08

My dearly beloved daughter, **when a man separates from Me, I follow him to the ends of the Earth to draw him back to Me. He may insult Me, commit terrible atrocities and go as far as to idolize everything evil, including making himself a slave of the devil, but I will never give up.**

**I will intervene in his life in many ways.** I will introduce real love into his life; I will open his heart to love for other people; I will tug at his conscience; I will allow him to suffer at the hands of others – only to make him humble and, therefore more open to Me, Jesus Christ. I will let him see the simplicity of the world in all its glorious beauty, as created by My Father, to entice him away from falsities, which blight his life. I will, through little children, show him the importance of putting the needs of those who rely on him before his own. I will bring him laughter, show him great acts of kindness, through pure souls, and I will show him examples of his own weakness, so that he knows that he is not greater than God. I may allow him to become ill, if it will make him surrender to Me and, in such cases, then My Mercy will be at its greatest. For it is such souls who are most likely to turn to Me and then they will and can be saved by Me.

**How much effort is made by Me, your beloved Jesus Christ, to take each of you into the safety of My Arms – My Refuge. And how many of you still turn the other way and ignore Me.**

I intervene through messages, given to genuine seers and visionaries, and these have converted millions. I send signs; I pour Graces from Heaven; I bring you Gifts through the Holy Sacraments and millions have converted. Sadly, not enough have turned to Me and this is why I will not rest until every sign, every miracle, every Gift, every prophecy and every Intervention has been exhausted, before I come to judge.

**It will be a sad day if those who refuse My Gifts and My Intervention have to stand before Me on the Great Day and still deny Me.** Even then, when I give them the chance to put their pride to one side and come to Me, they will still refuse. By then, there will be nothing more that I can do to bring them Eternal Life, as they will not welcome it. You may wonder why this is the case and so I will explain.

When the devil tempts the soul, it takes some time before he gains a strong foothold within the person. But once he devours him, he dictates every move that person makes – how he thinks, how he communicates with people, how he sins and the kind of sin he wants that soul to indulge in. **The greatest hold that Satan has over them is to convince them that God is evil. Satan will convince the soul that he is God and that God is, in fact, the evil one.** That is how these souls will be destroyed through the devious cunning and manipulation of the devil. So dark will these souls become, that to stand in My Light will be excruciatingly painful for them and they will hide their faces from Me. My Tears will have ceased by then, but My Sadness will be never ending.

Your Jesus

God the Father: For this is the final period – the final chapter in the fulfillment of My Holy Will

Thursday, March 13th, 2014 @ 20:45

My dearest daughter, **My Protection is extended right now over all of My children in the world who love Me. I do this in abundance, because of the threats facing humanity during this time in history.**

**You, My children, must pray for every one of those who are lost to Me.** I pine for them. I crave their love. I weep for them. I wait for the day when they will understand My Covenant, created by Me in the beginning. For this is the final period – the final chapter in the fulfillment of My Holy Will. It was by My Covenant that I gave man the time needed to come to his senses and to recognise himself for what he is and what he is not. Man was created by My loving Hand, in My Own Image. I flooded his soul with My Love, I gave him complete freedom, through My Gift of free will and free choice. I never wanted man to reciprocate his love out of fear for Me. I only wanted him to love Me, just as I loved him. I created My Angels before man, to serve Me, but because of My Love for them, they too, were given the Gift of free will.

It was because of the betrayal of Lucifer that man suffered. He, Lucifer, was loved and favoured by Me. He was bequeathed with extraordinary gifts and powers and many Angels served under him. When I created man, Lucifer went into a jealous rage. He could not bear that I would love My children to such a great extent and so he set out to separate Me from My children. He tempted Adam and Eve and this meant that they, by their own free will, denied My Power and thought – just as Lucifer did – that they could attain My Power and claim a piece of My Divinity.

Lucifer, along with his loyal angels – all of whom committed atrocities against My children – then and now – were cast into the abyss for eternity. But because of their free will – given by Me freely and with Love to humanity, I never claimed it back. So **I created the Covenant to win back their souls, through My Plans to redeem them.** They received huge favours from Me. I sent prophets to warn them of the dangers of giving in to the temptation of the devil. I gave them the Ten Commandments to guide them and to help them live according to My Will. I **sent them My only Son, taken from My Own Flesh, to bring them freedom from Hell.** They would not accept this, but **His death on the Cross was the turning point in My Plan of the Final Covenant.**

**The Book of Truth is the last part of My Intervention, before the Final Day, when I bring all of My children together and back to the Paradise, which I created for them in the first place.** Those who listen to the Truth and who remain true to My Holy Word, will find great favour with Me. Those who do not, will still find favour with Me, through the lives they lead, the love they show others and their purity of soul. I will welcome them, once they acknowledge that they accept the Hand of Mercy, which will be extended to them by My Son.

**The final stage of the fulfillment of My Covenant will be a painful one.** Because of the influence of Satan and his demons, many people will be deceived into worshipping him and all his servants, who walk amongst you. I will tolerate the suffering of souls and the hardships, which will be borne by many innocent people, but only for a short time. Then, I will wipe My enemies off the face of the Earth. I promise you, dear children, that I will ease your pain, sorrow and fear, by bequeathing you powerful Graces and Blessings. You will be protected by the circle of My Hierarchy of Angels.

To ask Me to dissolve your fear and sorrow and to grant you the freedom from persecution, please recite this prayer.

#### **Crusade Prayer (140) Protection of Hierarchy of Angels:**

*Dearest Father, God of all Creation, God the Most High, grant me Grace and Protection through Your Hierarchy of Angels. Enable me to focus on Your Love for each of Your children, no matter how they offend You. Help me to spread the news of the Final Covenant to prepare the world for the Second Coming of Jesus Christ, without fear in my heart. Grant me Your special Graces and Blessings to rise above persecution, inflicted upon me by Satan, his demons and his agents on Earth. Never allow me to fear Your enemies. Give me the strength to love my enemies and those who persecute me in the Name of God. Amen.*

Children, you must remain strong at this time. Never listen to the hatred and venom, which will cover the Earth, because of the infestation to come. When you ignore it, you can serve Me in the most beneficial manner, without any malice in your hearts.

Prepare for much anger is about to erupt in the world, which will be directed at Me, God the Most High and My beloved Son, Jesus Christ. Pray for those who will be sucked into a vacuum of lies, which will bring nothing but sorrow for them.

Remain in Me, with Me and for Me.

Your beloved Father

God the Most High

It will only be when the Holy Eucharist is abolished completely that the antichrist will enter My Church

Saturday, March 15th, 2014 @ 20:10

My dearly beloved daughter, **as the apostasy ripples through My Church, the greatest test of all, will be placed before all those who serve Me, from within it.** The crises within My Church on Earth will mean that many priests will suffer from a terrible dilemma. **The faith of many of them has already been shaken and they will have to choose whether or not they want to accept a new substitute doctrine, which will replace the Word, or remain loyal to the True Faith.** Even the most devout amongst them will be overwhelmed by the loud voices of the imposters and they will begin to question the relevance of My Teachings in the world today, where sin will no longer be declared to be of any significance.

The way is being prepared for the seeds to be sown and the son of Satan will soon be ready to embrace the new false church. **My Church will suffer a period of terrible darkness and My Crucifixion will be endured by every soul who remains loyal to Me.** My enemies will make sweeping and radical statements, demanding that everything, which is insulting to My Holy Name, be declared acceptable in the eyes of My Church. **Very few of the clergy will fight against the desecration because of the sin of cowardice,** but know this. If they partake in false sacrifices, false sacraments and false teachings, which they will then try to foist upon My loyal followers, I will declare them to be no longer fit to stand before Me.

Much of the damage, which will be inflicted on the ordinary people, will be by the hands of those who have entered My Church by false means. **When they tell you that My Body means something other than My physical Body, know then that the holy communion, which you will receive, will not be of Me. You must never allow them to change the meaning of the Holy Eucharist. It will only be when the Holy Eucharist is abolished completely that the antichrist will enter My Church and take over it.** This is the day when you will know that the world of politics will merge with Christian churches everywhere and that I will no longer be Present within them. My Church, however, can never die and so it will be My Remnant who will keep My Light shining and My Presence alive and many will have to seek out hidden Churches and those sacred servants of Mine who, by the Grace of God, manage to keep My Church intact.

**Never assume that the son of Satan, the antichrist, will appear aggressively or as an evil dictator, for that will not be his style. Instead, he will have many friends.** He will be loved by many governments, as well as the enemies within My Church, who will applaud his every move, vocally, until he is given an honorary position within My Church. Cardinals, bishops and other members of My Church will speak of him constantly and praise him in their homilies. His power of seduction will be so great that it will be hypnotic. He will, through the supernatural power of Satan, attract all those who make decisions within My Church, until in time, they will bow before him as if he is Me.

It will be through ambitious members of the clergy, who will have fallen in their faith, but who still, nevertheless, have been blessed with the Gift of Holy Orders, that the antichrist will gain extra power. He will draw from these poor misguided traitors of Mine, the last segment of power from within My Church, until it is ready for him to enter it as its new leader. All during this period of darkness, My enemies will, with a soothing and charming manner, have an extraordinary ability to present lies as being the Truth. Only those who continue to pray for protection and who denounce Satan in every way they have been taught will be able to slip away from the clutches of the antichrist.

Your Jesus

The Paradise, created by My Father for His children, is to be returned to them, finally, in all its original Glory

Sunday, March 16th, 2014 @ 18:00

My dearly beloved daughter, when the Word was made Flesh, through My birth, this meant that the Holy Word of God materialized, as prophesied in My Father's Book.

The Word of God is very clear and it does not change. It will last for eternity. Anyone who tears the Word of God apart and amends it to suit himself, or others, is guilty of heresy. When I came into the world, God's children – and especially His learned servants in His Temples on Earth – knew the prophecies contained in My Father's Book. It was no secret that My Father was sending His Messiah to redeem mankind and this fact was taught in the temples and included in every reading of the Holy Scriptures. Everything, which comes from My Father, is the Truth. He does not lie. The Word of God is cast in stone. What My Father said in the beginning will happen. What He promised will be fulfilled, irrespective as to whether mankind is accepting of the fact or not.

My Father gave the world His Word, then His Flesh, through My birth – His only Son Jesus Christ - and then promised man Eternal Salvation. Every Word contained in the Holy Bible, as it was given in its original format, including the Book of Revelation, is the Truth. **Therefore, My Father's Promise to the world that He would send His Son again – only this time to judge the living and the dead – must never be rejected. The period before this Great Day will be a turbulent one and details of the time leading up to My Second Coming are contained in the Book of Revelation, as dictated to John by the Angel of the Lord.**

To say that you accept one part of My Father's Book and not the other is to deny the Word of God. You cannot accept one part of the Truth and declare the rest of the Word of God to be a lie. **The Book of Truth was foretold to Daniel and then given in parts to John the Evangelist. Much of what is contained in the Book of Revelation is still to unfold.** Many people fear its contents and, as such, will try to deny them, for the Truth is a bitter pill to swallow. And yet, the Truth, when it is accepted, is something you can grasp much more easily because with it comes clarity. Clarity means that you can prepare more readily and with peace in your soul and joy in your heart, because you know that I Am coming to renew the world. You will know that the Paradise created by My Father, for His children, is to be returned to them, finally, in all its original Glory.

**No man can truly understand the Book of Revelation, for not every event is recorded in detail or in sequence, nor is it meant to be.** But know this. You can be sure that this is the period when Satan's reign dies and as he reaches the end, he will inflict every punishment upon Me. He will do this by infiltrating My Church on Earth from within. He will steal souls from Me and desecrate My Body, the Holy Eucharist. But I Am the Church and I will lead My people. Satan cannot destroy Me, for this is impossible. He can, however, destroy many souls by deceiving them into believing that he is Me.

Just as the world was prepared for My First Coming, so also is it now being prepared for My Second Coming. To those who oppose Me, in My Efforts to save souls and who embrace My enemies, know this. You will never defeat the Power of God. You will never destroy the Word. You will never desecrate My Body and be allowed to stay standing.

When the prophecies, which are contained in the Book of Revelation, unfold, you must never despair, for be assured that the Love of God for His children means that He will deal with His enemies harshly and strive to bring all of His children, who recognise Me, His only Son, into His Divine Haven of Peace. And while the enemies of God will steal the souls of many, through a veneer of charm and deceit, many people will pour scorn on the True Word of God.

For those who are blessed with vision, fear not My enemies, but the Wrath of God, as it descends on those who try to steal the souls of those who are none the wiser as to what is taking place.

God's Love is Almighty and His Allegiance to the survival of every person is infinite. But His Punishment upon His enemies is as fierce as it is final.

Your Jesus

It is far better to endure pain in My Name than to be glorified by sinners for doing wrong in My Eyes

Tuesday, March 18th, 2014 @ 16:20

My dearly beloved daughter, let no man be ashamed of the persecution he may face because he defends Me as a Christian. You must never fear persecution in My Holy Name, because when you find that you are criticised for speaking the Truth, know then that you are a true servant of Mine.

Only those who are in Me and with Me suffer ridicule or hatred in My Name. Those of you who are truly Mine and when you surrender your will so that it becomes Mine will suffer the most. **You must always understand that when hatred against any beloved follower of Mine is at its most intense, you can be sure that this is where My Presence is strongest.** It is far better to endure pain in My Name than to be glorified by sinners for doing wrong in My Eyes.

Dearest followers of Mine, **let Me reassure you that My Hand is guiding you every day in this, My last Mission on Earth. My Word will stir your souls and the souls of all those billions who will follow you – for soon the world will hear My Voice.** Let no obstacle stand in your way when you speak of Me; when you remind people of My Teachings and when you remind My holy servants of their obligation to remain true to My Word, contained in the Holy Gospels.

When you are asked to denounce Me, whether through the Holy Eucharist or through an altered version of the Holy Bible, you must refuse to do this, openly and without shame. You must defend the Word by refusing to accept lies in My Name. **In order to protect you from the persecutors, who will inflict outrages against My Church and all those who remain true to the Word of God, please recite this Crusade Prayer.**

**Crusade Prayer (141) Protection against persecution**

*Dear Jesus, defend me in my battle to remain true to Your Word at any cost. Safeguard me against Your enemies. Protect me from those who persecute me because of You.*

*Share in my pain. Ease my suffering. Raise me in the Light of Your Face, until the Day You come again to bring Eternal Salvation to the world.*

*Forgive those who persecute me. Use my suffering to atone for their sins, so they can find peace in their hearts and welcome You with remorse in their souls on the last Day. Amen.*

Go and take comfort in the hope that I will take all My enemies and those who persecute any of you in My Name into the Refuge of My Great Mercy.

Your Jesus

## Those who curse Me will be cursed

Wednesday, March 19th, 2014 @ 16:05

My dearly beloved daughter, **when I refer to My enemies, I always mean those who, through devious means, try to steal souls from Me.** I refer, in particular, to those who use the façade of holiness to deliberately mislead souls into sin. When someone tries to seduce another soul into believing falsities about My Holy Word, given to the world through My Father's Book, then he is an enemy of Mine.

**The most pain I endure is by the hands of those who profess to be devout followers of Mine and who boast of their knowledge of Me.** When these people try to hurt others and think nothing of admonishing them in My Name, then this is most painful for Me. I find souls who are closed to Me and I draw them in many ways toward Me and I do not include only those who are already part of My Church on Earth. I pursue, always, those who have scattered, who are lost and who cannot see, first. They are the first souls I seek out and they are the ones who, in the wrong hands, can and will be misguided.

I ask you to always remember those nations, those religions, those without any belief in Me – always – in your prayers. Please welcome them, just as I would. Never try to force your opinions upon them or bully them in My Name. Always reach out to them with love and generosity, for they are just as important to Me as the most devout amongst you. No matter who you reach out to, know that not one amongst you is more deserving than the other, because you are all sinners.

All God's children will, in time, witness the final Truth of His Plan to fulfill His Covenant. Everyone will know the Truth and then they will find it easier to accept My Hand of Mercy. On that Day people of all religions, creeds, colour and nationalities will see the evidence of My Existence. Those who shed the barriers, which they placed between themselves and their Creator, will weep with gratitude, because at last they will witness the Love of God. And, as you plan and prepare for the times ahead, know that no matter what obstacles are placed before you in this march towards Eternal Salvation, that My enemies will be dealt with most severely.

Those who curse Me will be cursed. **Those who fight My Father's Plan to save souls will be defeated.** And **those who persecute God's children and stand in the way of the Lord will, themselves, be persecuted by the servant to whom they paid their allegiance.** Nothing will stand in My Way, for it is impossible. By the Power of God, every enemy will be destroyed and all those who proclaim the words, deeds and actions of the antichrist, will be cast away and God's Kingdom will then be complete.

Your Jesus

There will rise a fearful army, the likes of which will never have been seen before

Thursday, March 20th, 2014 @ 21:42

My dearly beloved daughter, the world is on the brink of many wars and these will have many repercussions on the speed by which the Church will erupt. It will be during any final peace negotiations, which will take place after much carnage and destruction, that many people will feel helpless, alone, fearful and without any real leadership. It will be because of the weak links in the political world that the world will be at its most vulnerable. Because of this, **there will rise a fearful army, the likes of which will never have been seen before. As the world will fragment, so also will many churches. Then when all seems hopeless, a unified group, consisting of political leaders and Christian Church leaders, will be created under a one-world organization – out of which will sprout a new abomination – a new one-world religion.**

**All of these events will take place in stages.** Your duty, My beloved followers, is to Me, as I guide you, for there is only one road to peace and safety and that is through Me, Jesus Christ. I will guide you through the thorns, the pain and the horror of the abomination of desolation. You will be safe when you cling to Me.

Be strong, My beloved daughter, during these difficult trials, for it will be through your strength and courage that I will be able to show the Way of the Truth, when the world is turned inside out, because of the wickedness brought about by the love of power and corruption, which will bring about these wars and then the Great War.

**Move quickly and ensure that you dedicate your lives to prayers and for the protection of My Church on Earth. My Gifts will protect each of you and I will always respond to those who seek Me out, in this time of great turmoil ahead. When these events unfold, My Army on Earth will swell.** Those who oppose this Mission will follow Me, for by then they will no longer be able to deny the Truth – when they find that they, too, will suffer the persecution to be faced by Christians everywhere, when they have to endure the reign of the Dragon. Their only hope will be to follow Me, their Jesus, at that stage, for only through Me will they be able to come to My Father's Kingdom.

Your Jesus

Once a soul is created by My Father, it will last for eternity

Saturday, March 22nd, 2014 @ 14:00

My dearly beloved daughter, death must never be feared, if you accept My death on the Cross. **Death is only a passing moment from this world into the House of My Father's Kingdom.** To fear death is to deny My Mercy, for I will save every soul who acknowledges Me and who asks Me to forgive him his sins.

Once a soul is created by My Father, it will last for eternity. It will have Everlasting Life, if the soul will allow Me to claim it. Otherwise, it will be lost to Satan should the soul deny Me, when it knows Who I Am.

The death of a soul on Earth is as natural as birth. **When a soul leaves the body and comes to Me it will be filled with an abundance of Graces and will be enveloped into My Father's family – His Kingdom, which is filled with great love, joy and happiness, which can never be attained on Earth.** Many of you, who have experienced love, joy and happiness in your lives, have only savoured a tiny morsel of what Everlasting Life tastes like. You must strive always, with joy in your hearts, for the moment when you will enter My Father's Kingdom, for it is to be welcomed – not feared.

**If you have to face death or if a loved one has to face death then always turn to Me, your Jesus, for help.** When you do I will lift you in spirit, wipe away your tears, banish all fear from your hearts when you recite this prayer.

### **Crusade Prayer (142) Preparing for death**

*My dearest Jesus, forgive me my sins. Cleanse my soul and prepare me to enter Your Kingdom.*

*Grant me the Graces to prepare for my unification with You. Help me to overcome any fear.*

*Grant me the courage to prepare my mind and my soul, so that I am fit to stand before You.*

*I love You. I trust in You. I give You myself in body, mind and soul for eternity. Let Your Will be mine and release me from pain, doubts or confusion. Amen.*

I welcome all souls who recite this prayer, without exception. My Mercy is extended, especially, to souls who are facing death, but who do not believe in Me, when they say this prayer three times a day, in their final days.

Your Jesus

What good is it to Me if a man is brought before Me dragging and kicking his heels? It is useless

Sunday, March 23rd, 2014 @ 11:30

My dearly beloved daughter, it is important to extend the love any of you has for your family, outside of your home. **I urge all of you to view those you know, those you don't, your enemies, as well as those close to you, just as you would if they were your natural siblings.** So many people have forgotten how to love others, just as I have loved you. It is not easy to love strangers, but I say to you – be kind to others and show them respect, even if they reject you. Above all you must show them charity. You must care for the needs of others, as if I have sent you to care for them directly.

When I gave you My Word, it was My Desire that all souls be saved. In order to be saved, you must not be selfish and attend only to your own souls. **You, My beloved followers, have a duty to share the Gifts I bring you now, through these Messages, to others.** Share My Love with others and especially your enemies. Pray for all those who need My Intervention. Treat them with patience. **When you give them My Gifts, My Prayers and the Seal of the Living God Protection, then you must withdraw and allow them time to turn to Me.**

I do not instruct you to force people to accept the Book of Truth. By their free will it will be their own choice as to whether or not they wish to listen to Me. Assure those people that every Intervention will be made by Me, Jesus Christ, to win over their souls. The weakest amongst them will respond, in some way, to My Call. Those who have hatred in their souls for Me will find, at some stage, a softening of their hearts and they will not understand why this is. So you must always bring Me souls, through love and patience.

What good is it to Me if a man is brought before Me dragging and kicking his heels? It is useless. **The Crusade Prayers, which I have given the world, are so powerful, that through God's Love the souls of all those for whom you pray will be shown great Love, Compassion and Mercy by Me.** All you have to do is to give them the Prayers and then ask Me to draw these souls to Myself. For I never reject the sinner who is in most need of My Mercy.

Your Jesus

God the Father: The famine, which will grip the world as the Third Seal is opened, will not be confined to the lack of food

Monday, March 24th, 2014 @ 15:33

My dearest daughter, the famine, which will grip the world as the Third Seal is opened, will not be confined to the lack of food for the body. **The famine I speak of will be starvation of the spirit, as every trace of the Truth will be erased by the enemies who infiltrate the Church, created on Earth by My Son, Jesus Christ, in union with His Body.**

**Soon, the Truth will become confusing and the Holy Spirit will be replaced by the spirit of evil.** Those who will spread the new form of false evangelisation will be responsible for withholding the Food of Life from My children. When you are starved of the Truth, you will have little to nourish your soul and then, in time, you will fall into paganism. I Am intervening in every step of the process by which you will be led into error. Every effort will be made by Me and I will, through My Son's Mercy, bring many of His sacred servants the Graces they need to discern Truth from fiction.

As I draw you away from the enemy, many of you will find it difficult to remain true to the Word of God. **You will be tormented by doubts, lack of courage to adhere to the Holy Word and a terror of being declared a traitor to the Church.** The battle for souls will be as intense, as it was during My Son's Time on Earth. The greatest difficulty will be brought about because of the failure on the part of My Son's holy servants to detect deceit within their own ranks. And so, they will, because of their lukewarm faith and lack of discernment, lead many of their fellow clergy into serious error, as foretold.

I declare to you that time is short. There will not be accorded to you the time needed to draw all of My children into the Merciful Arms of My Son. **To those of you who are privileged to have been given the Grace to acknowledge the Gift of the Book of Truth, much will, therefore, be expected of you.** Through your faith and trust in Me, your beloved Father, you will help to lead My children back, so that they will readily accept the Intervention of The Warning, when My Son embraces the world within the Rays of His Great Mercy.

Those times are upon you and it is time to take up your armour and fight for the True Word – the Truth – to be retained. Without the Truth there is no life.

Your Father

God the Most High

## Mother of Salvation: Ask me, your beloved Mother, to give you the strength to carry on and to protect the Mission of Salvation

Tuesday, March 25th, 2014 @ 15:30

My dear children, when God chose me as the Mother of His Only-Begotten Son, it was so that I could give glory to God by serving Him to deliver into the world the long-awaited Messiah. I was simply a humble servant then, just as I am now.

Always remember that when you serve God, in His Plan to bring Eternal Salvation to the world, you are simply His servant. To serve God requires a deep sense of humility. It cannot be in any other way. **This Mission, the final one sanctioned by my Father in His Plan, to bring final salvation to His children, will draw millions of souls to serve Him. They will come from every corner of the Earth.** Many will not be conscious of their calling, until they pray the Crusade Prayers. It will be through the recital of the Crusade Prayers that the Holy Spirit will enrapture these souls and then they will be ready to carry my Son's Cross.

**If you truly serve my Son and come to His aid, so He can bring salvation to every sinner, then you will have to accept the weight of the Cross.** When you serve my Son, but then later resent the suffering it will bring you, this will cause the barrier which protects you from the evil one to break.

Satan will never bother those who follow false visionaries or their followers, because he knows that they bear no fruit. He will, however, in the case of authentic missions, attack with severe cruelty. He will use weak souls, stricken with the sin of pride, to assault true disciples of my Son. For those who respond to me, the Mother of Salvation, his hatred will be most evident when my Medal of Salvation is made available all over the world.

**The Medal of Salvation will convert billions of souls and, therefore, every effort will be made by the evil one to stop it.** You will see through such attacks the sheer venom which will pour from the evil one and every agent of his, for he does not want this Medal to be given to God's children. **Children, you must never bow to the pressures or the wickedness, which will emanate from those who have fallen away from my Son.** To do that is to give in to Satan. Instead, you must ask me, your beloved Mother, to give you the strength to carry on and to protect the Mission of Salvation at this time of the anniversary of the Annunciation.

**You must recite this Crusade Prayer (143) To protect the Mission of Salvation:**

*O Mother of Salvation, protect this Mission, a Gift from God, to bring Eternal Life to all of His children everywhere. Please intervene, on our behalf, through your beloved Son, Jesus Christ, to give us the courage to carry out our duties to serve God at all times and especially when we suffer because of this. Help this Mission to convert billions of souls, in accordance with the Divine Will of God and to turn those hearts of stone into loving servants of your Son. Give all of us who serve Jesus in this Mission the strength to overcome the hatred and the persecution of the Cross and to welcome the suffering that comes with it, with a generosity of heart and with full acceptance of what may come ahead. Amen.*

My dear children, never allow fear of serving God to stand in the way of your proclaiming His Holy Word. Fear comes from Satan – not God. Courage and strength, combined with humility and a desire to adhere to the Will of God, can only come from God.

I give thanks today, on this the anniversary of the Annunciation, to my beloved Father, God the Most High, for the Gift He gave the world when He asked me to bear forth His dearly beloved Son in order to redeem humanity and to bring the world into His Eternal Kingdom.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

They are Mine. I Am theirs. That will always be the case. I love them all. It is that simple

Wednesday, March 26th, 2014 @ 14:52

My dearly beloved daughter, **I call on all of My followers, all over the world, to unite as one in Me, to pray for the souls of those who have separated from Me. I, especially, call out to My Crusade Prayer Groups, everywhere, and all those who responded to My Call, through the Book of Truth, to love one another as I love you.** Put aside your differences – should they occur; ignore division, should it arise and pay no heed to the hatred that Satan and the souls he has deceived show towards you, for this is My last Mission in preparation for My Second Coming.

**You must understand the purpose of My Plan to redeem the world, through the Book of Truth.** It is to save all souls, everywhere, no matter who they are, what they believe in, how they sin, what they do to one another and whatever views they may hold. They are Mine. I Am theirs. That will always be the case. I love them all. It is that simple. It cannot be any other way.

Whenever you are persecuted in My Name, always rise above this and pray for the souls who curse you, for My Heart is breaking for them. I suffer terribly for such souls. Bring them to Me, so that they can open their hearts to My Love for them. **Help Me to reach out to their sorrowful and broken souls and their hardened hearts, for without Me and without My Intervention, they will wither and die.** That is not My Desire. Come, all of you. I call on those who are in Me and with Me. I call on those who do not know Me truly, but who think they do. I call on those who are disloyal to My Teachings. I call on those who reject this Mission and who declare it to be false. Do not forsake Me, for I have not forsaken you. Do not fear Me, for I Am not your enemy and I desire your soul, so that you can be part of Me and then you will find peace in your heart.

My Time is now, as I guide you, open your hearts and remind you of the Truth of My Word, which never changes. The Time for My Coming is close and it is important that you prepare your souls and those with whom you come into contact. **My arrival will be sudden and you will have no advance warning.** Do not neglect your souls, as you will need to be ready to see the Light of My Face and so that you can remain standing before Me, if you want to enter My Kingdom.

I will always love you when you serve Me with all your heart. I will always love you when you reject Me, denounce My Mission or slander others in My Name, for you know not what you do. When the Day comes I will call out to you, one by one, and then take you into My Arms to give you the comfort you will need. For on that Day, I will unite all who love Me and I will declare the Gates to be opened to allow entry to all God's children, from all over the world, including those who have died and who will rise again – as one in Me. Then the Will of My Father will be done, at last.

Your Jesus

By allowing themselves to be bullied by the heathen, they will become like heathen

Thursday, March 27th, 2014 @ 14:30

My dearly beloved daughter, **it is My Desire that My followers, including Christians of all denominations, spend more time in My Company at this time.**

No matter how close you may believe you are to Me, every effort by the evil one will be made to tempt you into every type of iniquity. Not one amongst you is so strong in your faith that you can withstand the influence of the spirit of evil. **You must strive to spend more time in prayer, daily, and use this time to build around you the armour needed to protect you, if you are to remain true to Me. Failure to speak with Me, through prayer and the Sacraments, will render you weak, make you unsure of your love for Me and then you will leave yourself open to doubts about My Teachings, My Promises and My Power.** The trials you will face, brought about with the advent of terror to be inflicted upon true followers of Mine, who will remain fiercely loyal to the Holy Word of God, will be very difficult.

You have been given free will by God, as your natural birthright and yet, those imposters who will invade My Church will try to take it away from you. **You will be forced to accept untruths, presented to you under the guise of new renditions of the Holy Gospels and should you dare to question these, you will be expelled in disgrace.** So many of you, through cowardice, blindness and a misguided devotion to those you believe lead My flock, will find yourselves embracing false doctrine.

**The false doctrine, which will be introduced, will be carefully camouflaged with loving words.** The way to recognise that it does not come from Me will be threefold. It will place the needs of sinners first, by declaring that you must pray to elevate the rights of man to sin before the Lord. Secondly, you will be asked to declare that sin is a natural thing and that you must never fear the future because of it – that God will never reject a sinner and that all of His children will enter Paradise. Thirdly, you will be told that the Sacraments have to be adapted from their origins in Christianity to appeal to the heathen who deserve to have their human rights catered for in the Eyes of God. When these things take place, it will mean just one thing. Man will present, before the altars of My Churches, everywhere, his interpretation of what Rules laid down by God suit him and what do not. He will then expect God to bow to his demands. He will, in effect, dictate to God because he will believe himself to be greater than Me.

I will cast these souls away from Me, for they will no longer be able to declare themselves to be Christians. By allowing themselves to be bullied by the heathen, they will become like heathen. **There is no place in My Kingdom for those who do not give themselves to Me in the way I taught them, when I walked the Earth. You will find it difficult, in the years ahead, to remain loyal to My Teachings, because those who claim to represent Me will lead you into grave error, as foretold. Be careful.** Watch what you will be asked to accept, as a substitute for My Holy Word. Those with true discernment, given to them by the Power of the Holy Spirit, will know immediately when these things happen. Others will not be blessed, because they will not have paid attention to everything I taught them. They will find themselves in a very dark and lonely place, without My Presence to Light the way of the Truth. That time is drawing very close.

Your Jesus

Every effort will be made by men of science to disprove the Existence of God over the next two years

Saturday, March 29th, 2014 @ 14:30

My dearly beloved daughter, every effort will be made by men of science to disprove the Existence of God over the next two years. They will falsely claim that man can sustain life on other planets, apart from Earth. **Earth is the only living part of the universe created by God for His children.** But that is not the only reason that these claims will be made to prove that God does not Exist. **They will proclaim man's greatness; his intelligence and his advances in science, to dispel the notion that man was created by God. The greatest insult will be when they declare that man was created by a miracle of science.** They will go to great lengths to prove that man is invincible and, yet, they will have no answer as to what happens after physical death of the body takes place, which every man has to face. This part will be ignored by those who lie and who deny God.

They will ridicule anyone who declares a belief in the Existence of Heaven or in their True Creator, God the Most High. And **all during these public declarations, against the Truth, not one word will be uttered by those who claim to lead My Church.** In the final days, religion will become a pagan concept, when adulation of the Earth, the sun, the moon and the stars will become the substitutes, when they pay homage to God.

Most of the world will turn to paganism and bring death to their souls. Despite every Intervention by My Father, they will turn the other way. This is why My Father promised the world the Book of Truth, the unraveling of the Book of Revelation, to save your sorry souls. Man is stubborn. Man is proud, vain and the more advances he makes in science the less he knows and the more he removes himself from the Truth.

Heed now My Word, for soon all that I taught you will be gradually withdrawn, stage by stage, from My Churches on Earth. The Word will be taken away from you, but I will never desert you, for I will always remain with you, guiding you, teaching you and filling you with My Love. You will always be in My Heart and it will be because of your love for Me that I will be able to salvage those who are lost. **You, My beloved followers, are My link to God's children and through your prayers, I will strive to unite the world.** This is why you must never despair, even when all seems hopeless.

Your Jesus

Oh woe to those chosen by the Lord to serve Him in the last days, for they will not be awake to My Call

Sunday, March 30th, 2014 @ 20:00

My dearly beloved daughter, you must never take for granted My Words to you, for they are given to you as an Act of Great Mercy. They are not given to the world because man is worthy, but rather because he is starving of the Word.

**Every Gift given to man, through the intercession of My Mother, since My death on the Cross, was to help all sinners prepare for the Great Day.** My Mother responded to the Divine Will of My Father when she gave birth to Me, the Saviour and Redeemer of the world. She, in turn, was appointed as the intercessor between man and the Divine Justice of God. It is her role to intercede on behalf of sinners, in order to warn them and to prepare them to receive Me, her Son, on the last Day.

**Every single apparition of My beloved and Blessed Mother, which took place in the world, was by the Authority of My Father.** All that she foretold will now come to pass and all that she declared has been forgotten by most of My sacred servants, who have chosen to ignore her warnings.

Oh woe to those chosen by the Lord to serve Him in the last days, for they will not be awake to My Call. Deaf and blind, they will follow a watered-down version of My Father's Book and instead of the fruit they have been called to yield forth, nothing but rotten fruit will pour forth from their mouths. Haughty and arrogant, they have denied My Mother's intercessions, her apparitions and her call to gather them, in order to bring them into the wisdom of the Heavenly Hierarchy, where Truth reigns as King. Truth has evaded them and, instead of prostrating themselves in naked humility before the Throne of God, they follow the rules of man - fallible man - who does not know the Truth of the Promises made by God to His people.

**The world today may have made great advances in medicine, in technology and in knowledge, but they have traded in the wisdom of what is necessary to enter My Kingdom in exchange for money, wealth and power.** All things of this world - money, power, possessions, positions of power in government - are nothing in My Eyes. I can wipe them away with just one swipe of My Hand. **Respect for human knowledge and advances in science are worthless, for they do not come from you - they are talents given to man from God because of His Love for His children.** Were He to take them away, along with all the material comforts you have, what then would you be left with? Nothing.

**Those who know Me, truly, would care about nothing, because they know that when they are Mine, they will only gain relief when they trust in Me completely, because they know I would never leave them to fend for themselves.** Why then do you seek out things that are not of Me - things that will never fulfil you? The more you reject Me and seek out empty promises, the more you will feel isolated, as the time comes for Me to divide the chaff from the wheat.

**The only choice you can make is to become a true child of God, without Whom you are nothing.** It is not who you are, what position you hold in this life, what part you play that counts. It is only because you are loved by God that you will be saved. No man is fit to stand before Me. No man is so pure of soul that he can attain sainthood. No one amongst you can be elevated to My Kingdom on your merits. It is only because of My Mercy that you will be made worthy to live Eternal Life.

Your Jesus

## God the Father: Earthquakes will strike your cities

Monday, March 31st, 2014 @ 14:00

My dearest daughter, **the time has come when man, having sinned and blemished himself in My Eyes, for so long, will now sink into the final depths of depravity, when he will strive to destroy all that is sacred of Mine.**

All life comes from Me. Life of the soul is Mine. Life of the flesh is also of Me. Let no man interfere with either – lest his own life be taken away by Me. Of that you can be sure. Every form of life, which has been brought forth by My Hand, will be killed at the hands of wicked men. They will take life away from those in the womb and declare this to be a form of human right. **You, My children, do not have the right to destroy the life of My children – either before or after they are born – and if you do, then you will suffer a terrible chastisement. Without reconciliation and a failure to repent for this sin of abomination, I will destroy you, as well as those countries, which encourage this evil.** When you destroy your own life, you offend Me, for it does not belong to you and only I have the right to give life and take it away, in My Time. By tampering with life of the flesh, you interfere with My Divinity and I will never stand back and ignore such an affront to My Creation.

When the taking of life is not enough, man will deviously attack the life of the soul, by bringing death to My Holy Word, upon which he will trample until he grinds every part, so that it will become like gravel under his feet. **Then man, arrogant and full of his own warped view of his abilities, will attempt to seek a new planet to find a new home for humanity, although this is impossible.** The Gift of the very soil, upon which I placed humanity, will be deemed not to be sufficient for man's needs. And so it will continue – this march towards self-destruction. **Man will be the author of his own demise.** He will systematically destroy all that is sacred to Me.

The Gift of life, given by Me to every creature of Mine, will be stolen from Me, by man, without a shred of remorse. He will condone every part of his murderous intent, by declaring the taking of life to be a good thing. Death, by abortion, is the greatest insult of all and I warn humanity that Justice will be Mine, for I will no longer allow you to curse Me in this way.

Earthquakes will strike your cities and for every nation that condones the taking of life, **you will feel the wake of My Anger, as I strike your grievous and hateful hearts. Those who seek remorse for this wrongdoing will be spared, but know that not one nation amongst you will escape this chastisement.**

The death of My Church will not be tolerated, as man, along with the false leaders he will slavishly follow, will destroy the Sacraments and recreate them, so that they will disappear. I will pull down your temples and your churches as you continue your desecration of My Son's Body. You scourged Him, mocked Him and persecuted His followers – until you savagely murdered Him, when you crucified Him. Still, you have not learned. Your lack of humble servitude, to He Who gave you life, brought you Redemption and Who now attempts to prepare you for the Great Day, disgusts Me.

**I Am Sorrowful. I Am Saddened and I Am Angry, for you have finally succeeded in killing every form of life I gave you. I refer to both life of the flesh and life of the soul.** The life I gave you is no longer enough, so I will take it back on the Last Day, from those of you who have thrown it back at Me. While your act of war against Me, the Creator of the World, of all that is, continues, I will only permit your wicked acts of destruction to last for a very short time.

I give you, now, the time to examine the sins of humanity against everything I hold sacred, so that you can atone for the sins of the world. The final battle has begun and much life – the Gift of life created by Me – will be destroyed by man. And for that I will punish the world.

Your Father

God the Most High

It was for these poor souls that I cried Tears of Blood in the Garden of Gethsemane

Tuesday, April 1st, 2014 @ 21:00

My dearly beloved daughter, sometimes the speed and growth of this Holy Mission can be overwhelming. **It is important that My Word is heard in all countries and that the Crusade of Prayer Groups are set up in every nation and especially in countries where I Am not revered.**

Never allow the intensity of this Word to overshadow the reason why I must reach out to the world. **I want even the most hardened of souls, who have no desire to allow the Holy Spirit to touch their hearts, to listen and to hear what I say and to understand, My Promise.**

**My Plan of Salvation is not the preserve of the most faithful – it is for everyone, including those whose blackened souls may disgust you.** It was for these poor souls that I cried Tears of Blood in the Garden of Gethsemane. They were the souls of the bitter, the lost – the lovers of the beast, which were displayed before Me, by Satan. He showed Me how many would still reject Me, despite My offering up to God of My willingness and My Desire to redeem the world by My death on the Cross. **My Pain for these souls is excruciating and you, My daughter, must never ignore My Desire to reach out to non-believers.** No matter how you are despised; spat at and cursed, you must rise above the hatred, which will always be leveled at this Mission and bring Me these souls, no matter what the cost. Bring Me My beloved followers and then those who do not know Me or those who may not know Me. Then **bring Me the souls of those who hate Me. This must be the goal of each of you.** When you bring Me these poor sorrowful souls I will bequeath to them great Graces, so that I can draw them into My Mercy.

**When you look around you and see the souls of those with whom you come into contact, who are oblivious to My Plan to come again, you must reach out to them and consecrate them to Me.** You will bring Me great comfort and joy when you do this, for then I can do anything to unite all souls anywhere.

Go and multiply for the way has been prepared. It has been a short time since I first called out to the world, through this Mission. Yet, it has been an arduous journey and now all paths will subdivide and branch out so that not one nation will be excluded, such is My Mercy.

Your Jesus

**Mother of Salvation: The conversion, Promised by my Father, will begin this month**

Wednesday, April 2nd, 2014 @ 16:27

**My child, the conversion, Promised by my Father, will begin this month and will spread across the world by the Power of the Holy Spirit. Souls will be spared and great Mercy will be shown by my Son, to the most hardened sinners.**

Many people, who have no belief in God and live their lives as if there is no Eternal Life, will be the first people my Father desires to be shown the Light of the Truth. These people are very much loved and their lack of belief will be replaced by a love and a longing for reconciliation with Jesus Christ, Who was forsaken by them. **The souls of those who have committed terrible sin and who are infested by the influence of the devil will be next. They will be given great Graces and my Son's Mercy will pierce their hearts, so suddenly, that their conversion will be instant.** So unexpected will this Miracle be, that when they begin to spread the news of the Gospels, many will sit up and listen to them.

It will be because of the conversion of the most afflicted, that many more souls can and will be saved. **It will then be up to all those who already follow the Truth, as to whether or not they desire to remain loyal to my Son and to His Teachings. It will be these souls who will suffer the most, for they are of God and because of this, every effort will be made by the evil one to torment them with doubts about the Truth.** These are the souls who will be drawn away from my Son and the ones the evil one covets the most.

For the protection of the faith of Christians everywhere, please recite this Crusade Prayer:

#### **Crusade Prayer (144) To protect the Christian Faith**

*O Mother of Salvation, please intercede on behalf of the souls of Christians all over the world.*

*Please help them to preserve their faith and to remain loyal to the Teachings of Jesus Christ. Pray that they will have the strength of mind and spirit to uphold their faith at all times.*

*Intercede, dear Mother, on their behalf, to open their eyes to the Truth and to give them the Grace to discern any false doctrine, presented to them in the Name of your Son.*

*Help them to remain true and loyal servants of God and to renounce evil and lies, even if they have to suffer pain and ridicule because of this.*

*O Mother of Salvation, protect all your children and pray that every Christian will follow the path of the Lord, until his dying breath. Amen.*

Children, Jesus loves everyone. He will always fight to protect you from harm and He will intervene in the most extraordinary ways to protect you from every evil, in the days of darkness, which you will have to endure in His Name. Trust in me, your beloved Mother, as I will intercede on your behalf to bring you closer to my Son during the trials ahead.

Thank you for responding to this Call from Heaven.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

Mother of God

As long as love thrives, the human race can survive

Thursday, April 3rd, 2014 @ 17:11

My dearly beloved daughter, **love is one of the most powerful Gifts from God.** As long as love thrives, the human race can survive. Love transcends all evil, division and hatred, for it is of God, Who is Almighty, and no force of evil can destroy it completely.

**When a soul is truly close to My Heart, I will fill it with love. I will engulf that person with this Gift and because of this, they will find it impossible to hate another person, including those who torment them.** Love, when present in a soul, is used by God to draw other souls to Him. It is used to bring joy and comfort to those in need and who suffer. It is a Grace, however, and is accorded to those souls, chosen so that they will share it with others, for the Glory of God. Oh what joy these souls bring Me when they accept Love, without condition, from Me. When they welcome My Presence, with open hearts and allow Me to flood their souls, these souls become My vessels and like a good wine, they will fill and satisfy the souls of those who are thirsty for My Presence.

**Love is the way in which I communicate to the world, until the Great Day when I will come to reclaim My Kingdom. When there is true love present, I Am there.** When there is no love, My Presence is withdrawn. Many people shut Me out and therefore are incapable of feeling the fullness of the Gift of Love, as it should be.

**I promise all of you that I will spread the Gift of My Love through this Mission.** My Love will be a distinguishing feature and all those who respond to My Call will be enveloped with My Love, when they recite this Crusade Prayer:

#### **Crusade Prayer (145) Fill me with Your Gift of Love**

*Dearest Jesus, fill me, an empty vessel, with the Gift of Your Love. Flood my soul with Your Presence. Help me to love others as You love me. Help me to be a vessel of Your Peace, Your Calm and Your Mercy. Open my heart always to the plight of others and give me the Grace to forgive those who reject You and who trespass against me. Help me to proclaim Your Love through example, as You would do were You in my place. Amen.*

I will touch the souls of everyone, who allows Me entry. Love will bring you eternal happiness. By accepting My Love, without question and with an open heart, you will bring Me great joy. My Gift is now yours and I desire that you place the Gift of Love before you in everything you do, as and from this day forth. In this way you will help to defeat the hatred, which infests humanity and which comes from Satan. With this Gift of Love, I pour out, all over you, a special Blessing; a Blessing which is unique and powerful, which you will feel when you recite this Prayer and especially in a Crusade Prayer Group, which is especially important in this, My Mission of Salvation.

Your Jesus

They will lead millions of Catholics into grave error and My Churches will lose their Sanctity

Friday, April 4th, 2014 @ 23:20

My dearly beloved daughter, prophecies are not revealed to man, by God, to create sensation. They are given to prepare humanity for their future in My Kingdom, so that they can be forewarned of potential dangers to their souls. Every Intervention by the Command of My Father, in your lives, is for your own good and that of other souls.

**My Prophecies, given to you, My daughter, have well and truly commenced. The imposters have taken control, from within, and they will continue to fool the world into believing that a new doctrine – one where changes to the existing Holy Doctrine, laid down by God, have been made – can be amended, to suit the lives of all men and all religions.** Beware of the word “ecumenical” or any attempt to take My Church on Earth and strip it of its Divinity.

**He who tampers with the Liturgy is not an authentic servant of Mine and yet, that is exactly what will happen.** And what will My sacred servants do? They will bow their heads, raise their arms in glorious praise for the new false doctrine and deny All that I gave the world. **Their love of worldly matters; their desire to be admired and their lofty ambitions will strip them of their vows.** They will become traitors and turn their backs on Me. They will lead millions of Catholics into grave error and My Churches will lose their Sanctity. Soon after, **as the kernel of My Church is desecrated, they will gather all other Christian faiths and devise new ecumenical sects, which will lead to the public declaration, which will deny the existence of Hell.** Then, working backwards, in exactly the opposite direction to the Truth, all the faithful will be told that sin is in the eye of the beholder and that, because of original sin, it is impossible to avoid it. Therefore, you will be told, it is not something to worry about. **Sin itself will be redefined. Once that happens, all sense of morality will die.** When morals are no longer deemed to be important, then sin will become rampant. Sin will spread, escalate, until society will break down and for those who will remain true to My Church – the True Church – it will be a sight of horror to witness.

**People will boast of sin, openly flaunt their lack of morality and the new world religion will dictate that sin will never block you or damage you, in the Eyes of God. The god they will refer to is Satan, but they will never tell you this. To mock Me, they will present you with the antichrist, who will be enthusiastically received, because he will be applauded by the false prophet and idolized by him.** The antichrist will do everything that contradicts My Teachings, but he will do it with charisma and charm. Millions will adore him. He will be all that I Am not. He will fool so many, that it will be easy for him to lead God’s children into heresy and terrible desolation.

I Am preparing you all for this day. It is very difficult for many of you to hear this news, but it is the Truth. The Truth will free your souls from death. Fight the Truth and nothing good will come from this – only despair. Prevent others from remaining loyal to My Church, by encouraging them to follow the heresy, which is about to be inflicted upon the world by My Church, from within, and you will be thrown to the lions. **Those who destroy the souls of others, by force, face the greatest punishment by My Hand.**

Accept the Truth and prepare yourselves. Follow Me and I will lead you safely to My Kingdom. Follow the beast and he will lead you and those you bring with you into the fires of Hell for eternity.

Your Jesus

## My final Plan to gather My Church into My Refuge is about to be revealed

Saturday, April 5th, 2014 @ 18:15

My dearly beloved daughter, I desire to give courage and fortitude to each of you, who have been given the Gift of discernment to recognise My Voice, as I speak to the world through these Messages.

**As you, My Remnant, march forward, in union with My Church on Earth, you will soon see many people withdraw from the Holy Sacraments.** This will be upsetting for you and will then become a torment, because soon they will be desecrated and will no longer be the same Sacraments, which I gave the world. **You must never waste time, if you truly believe that I Am speaking with you. Go – gather My priests and those who respond to My Call. Then prepare for the years ahead, so they can feed My flock with the Food of Life, when there will be no trace of My Presence left.**

When all that is of Me and of Who I Am is taken out of My Churches, all that will be left will come from all that I Am not. **The devil incarnate will enter My Church and he will infest everyone who bows before him and worships him.** He will devour souls for eternity and you must remain alert at all times, for those times which lie ahead. Do not leave yourselves open to heresy, which will invade My Church from both within and from outside of it. You are being prepared now, so you must follow all that I will tell you, so you can save My Church, in so much as you can, from My enemies.

My final Plan to gather My Church into My Refuge is about to be revealed. **When I instruct you, you will need great strength and perseverance, for your foe will be the antichrist – and his army, sadly, will be bigger than Mine in size.** And so, this will be daunting for you – but know this. It will not have the Power of God behind it and it will never overcome you, once you remain faithful to My Word.

Go in peace and await My instructions.

Your Jesus

Those who try to uphold the Word, within My Churches, will be silenced by expulsion

Monday, April 7th, 2014 @ 19:15

My dearly beloved daughter, **the seeds have been sown and every detail of the plan, to prepare the world for the antichrist, has been completed.** Every change, which you will witness in the world of politics and My Church on Earth are linked – as is every gesture made between nations – as is every law that defies God's Laws. It is no coincidence that such laws are being introduced, around the world, at such speed as they are now, for they have been orchestrated carefully.

New, sudden announcements, regarding the forging of links between State and Church, where their laws become entwined, will be sprung upon you. Those who try to uphold the Word, within My Churches, will be silenced by expulsion. No mercy will be shown to those who try to defend My Church, because My enemies will declare the opposite to be true. You, My followers, will be declared heretics for disobeying the new rules, which will soon be laid down by My Church. You will be told that My Church cannot err and so, even when you uphold the Truth, you will be isolated. **My Church will never err. My chosen leaders will never err, but when an imposter seizes power, you must not follow him, when he declares the Truth to be a lie.**

You will know, through the Power of the Holy Spirit, when that day dawns. And, on that day, you must follow Me, your Jesus. **Pray for My Courage, so that I can sustain you, because you will need nerves of steel to remain true to Me, when the world will be coerced into falling flat, in complete surrender of free will, before the antichrist.**

Your Jesus

## You will know these traitors by their symbolic gestures, which insult My Divinity

Tuesday, April 8th, 2014 @ 20:20

My dearly beloved daughter, those who are My enemies are not those who do not believe in Me. No, they are the ones who know well Who I Am, but who hate Me. Not all of them understand why they hate Me, but they can be divided into two camps.

The first group dislikes the Truth. They enjoy participating in sinful pursuits, justify every wicked deed and act, and satisfy only their own lusts, at the expense of others' needs. They care only for themselves and imitate every trait of the devil. Then, there are those who know Who I Am and What I Am, but who completely reject Me, in favour of Satan, under whose spell they have become entrapped. These are the people who will do, not only everything which is the opposite to what I taught them, but who will always insult Me, at every opportunity.

**Just as satanic worship involves symbols, these traitors of Mine will taunt Me, by placing such wicked symbols of the devil before Me. For every ritual they participate in, in order to worship Satan, they will desecrate My Cross and everything to do with My Passion. You will know these traitors by their symbolic gestures, which insult My Divinity. Soon, those of you with eyes that can see the Truth will be able to distinguish between those who truly serve Me and those who do not.**

**Those sacred servants who are loyal to Me, will honour Me during Holy Week, by their humble gestures, including lying prostrate before My Holy Cross and placing their lips with a sealed kiss upon My Feet.** Their focus will be all about Me, Jesus Christ, My death on the Cross and My Promise to redeem man from sin. But know this. **From Holy Week, this year, the cracks will appear and the meaning of My Crucifixion will be twisted. New interpretations will be presented before the faithful and lies will pour forth from the mouths of My enemies. My Passion will be mocked in subtle ways and will not be immediately apparent. But when the focus moves from My death on the Cross and when strange gestures take place in My Churches, you will know that this is the beginning of the dismantling of My Church on Earth.**

**When Satan attacks humanity, his first focus will always be on the family, because the family represents all that is of My Father.** He will destroy marriages, change the meaning of what marriage is, encourage abortion, seduce people into committing suicide and he will divide and break up families. Then he will destroy and break up My Family – My Church on Earth, for that is what he swore he would do to Me at the final hour. **He has already begun to dismantle My Church and he will not stop, until it has collapsed in a heap at My Feet.** My Father has permitted a destroyer, in the form of the antichrist, to do this, but only so far can he go. My Church is My Family and, while a large proportion of God's children will leave to follow a restructured false church, many will still cling to Me and so My Church – My Body – cannot die.

**Please do not desert Me, My beloved followers.** You must not succumb to this deviousness. If you love Me, you must remind yourselves of everything that I taught you. **Accept nothing new, when it comes to My Holy Word.** I will never condone one word that did not come from My Sacred Lips. Nor should you. You are either for Me or against Me. Accept any new interpretation of My Word, which is contained in Holy Scriptures, and you will betray Me. Once you do this, you will swallow a whole new doctrine, which will destroy your soul. I love you and if you truly love Me you will always remain loyal to My Word, which will never change.

Anyone who says that he comes in My Name – be he a sacred servant, a leader in My Church or a prophet – and declares My Word to be a lie, is not of Me.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: My Son, Jesus Christ, will be betrayed by another Judas and one with great authority

Wednesday, April 9th, 2014 @ 15:30

My dear child, when Judas Iscariot betrayed my Son, Jesus Christ, it had far-reaching consequences. Because he was one of my Son's closest allies, and as a member of His precious apostles, his betrayal was very painful for my Son. Because he, a traitor, came from within my Son's Domain, this meant that doubts crept in amongst those who were unsure as to whether or not my Son was, indeed, the True Messiah. The doubts spread and many of His apostles and followers felt confused, lost and afraid. They knew that once He was seized by His enemies, the Truth would be questioned and then denied. They also knew that, were they to defend my Son publicly, they would also suffer and could have ended up having to endure the same punishment meted out to Him. They knew also that they would not have had the courage to stand defiantly against His enemies, for fear of ridicule.

**So, will the betrayal of my Son, from within His Church on Earth be the same. My Son will be betrayed by another Judas and one with great authority, from within His Church on Earth. When this, the second greatest betrayal, since Judas Iscariot sold my Son for thirty pieces of silver, takes place, it will make people of every race, nation and Christian faith, question the Truth. This betrayal will also have far-reaching consequences, because it will bring into question every single aspect of my Son's Divinity.** When this happens, the Truth will collapse. In its place, a corpse will be raised up, rotten to the core, without any sign of life. **A dead doctrine will be raised and dressed up with all the false attributes associated with my Son, but it will bear no fruit. Yet, it will seem like a new conversion.**

True conversion comes from people's love for God, powered by the Gift of the Holy Spirit and by their own free will. This new doctrine will be foisted upon the world, without your free will. Reject it and you will be punished by my Son's enemies.

**Those who betray my Son in the final days will have no life. Those who don't betray Him will live forever in the Glory of God.**

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

My most esteemed Bishop will be the subject of a terrible miscarriage of justice

Thursday, April 10th, 2014 @ 17:22

My dearly beloved daughter, **how My Heart is breaking because of the plight of My sacred servants and the difficult trials which they will have to face because of My enemies.** My most esteemed Bishop will be the subject of a terrible miscarriage of Justice. Then, when he has been demonized, many of My sacred servants will be taken to task, should they dare to utter grievances against the new laws, which are not of Me and which they will have to witness being introduced into My Churches.

**Many sacred servants will disappear and be imprisoned against their will. Others, who will have fled the enemy, will be hunted down and so they will need to plan for those days ahead, very carefully. It will not be long afterwards that the portrait of the antichrist will hang on every altar, while every trace of My Face, My Cross, the saints and the Sacraments will disappear without a trace.** This dictatorship will be like those, which you have witnessed before, in nations where people are trampled upon. The worshipers in this, the new world religion, will be expected to bow before the image of the antichrist. These worshipers will bless themselves in front of this abomination, but it will not be the Sign of the Cross they will make – it will be by way of a hand signal. All those who bow to the beast will become his slave and they will turn on those who refuse to idolize him. They will betray even members in their own families and hand them over for punishment, such will be the power the beast will exert over them.

**I will bequeath to each of you, and especially My sacred servants, a form of protection against the power of the beast and I will instruct you every step of the way, along this harrowing path.** I will send you brave servants of Mine, loyal bishops, priests and other sacred servants – all of Me – who will continue to serve Me. They will be blessed with Gifts, which will help you to remain in Me and for Me, so that you will be able to endure this oppression, until the day I come to salvage My people and take them into My Kingdom. Do not fear these times, as they will not be difficult if you accept My Hand of Mercy and learn to trust in Me, completely. I Bless you today, in the Name of My Father and I bequeath to each of you My Strength, Courage and Resilience, for you will need these, if you are to remain true Christians, loyal to My Holy Word.

Your Jesus

**Mother of Salvation: Jesus was like you, in all things, except sin, for that would have been impossible**

Friday, April 11th, 2014 @ 15:22

My dear child, **seven fallen angels will attack this Mission and they will attempt to deceive God's children from remaining true to His Remnant Army.** They will appear to those who they deceive as being angels of the Light, when, in fact, they are anything but.

Satan's power is very strong and his presence in the world is evident as he singles out all of his devotees, to encourage them to flaunt his presence. He does this through music, religions, which are not of my Son, Jesus Christ, and through those who pose behind so-called holy groups, who idolize the beast and his domain on Earth.

**Children, you must always follow my Son, through all He taught during His Time on Earth.** His Holy Word is sacrosanct and it is all that you need to know, if you are to follow His Path to Eternal Life. You must keep focused on your desire to gain Eternal Life and therefore live your lives as my Son has shown you. **Never accept anything which casts doubt on His Divinity. The man who dares to declare untruths about my Son does not have the Gift of the Holy Spirit, and is therefore unworthy to define all that my Son is.**

My Son is your Divine Saviour, Who lowered Himself to become man. When He was born, the Word became Flesh and so Jesus Christ was a man, in every way. Jesus was like you, in all things, except sin, for that would have been impossible. **The Son of God was sent to redeem humanity and save each of you from the death, which comes from enslavement to Satan. His Divinity is All-Powerful, All Good, All Impenetrable and to deny His Divinity is to deny the Power of God. When you do this, you are declaring your allegiance to the devil.**

Children, you must recite this Crusade Prayer and call on me your Mother to protect you from the deceptions which will be placed before you, in order to encourage you to deny the Power of God.

#### **Crusade Prayer (146) Protection against deception**

*Dear Mother of Salvation, protect me with the Grace of protection against deceptions, created by Satan to destroy the faith of Christians. Protect us against those who are the enemies of God. Keep us safe from lies and heresy, used to weaken our love for your Son. Open our eyes to untruths, deception and every attempt we may encounter to encourage us to deny the Truth. Amen.*

Thank you for responding to my call to warn you of the great deception, which will soon descend over my Son's Church on Earth.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

My Love and your faith, combined, will become the Sword of Salvation

Saturday, April 12th, 2014 @ 15:42

My dearly beloved daughter, **when God intervenes in the world, through His chosen prophets, the Word is like a Sword. It cuts straight to the heart and causes a dual reaction within the soul. On the one hand, it provides great insight and understanding, but on the other, it can be difficult to accept.** This is because the Truth is never easy when it is received, as it can be painful.

In a world in which Satan reigns as king, the Truth will always show the ugly side. It will cause anguish in the hearts of many. **Wickedness nearly always comes dressed in a veneer of colour, but when it is stripped of all its attractive layers, what is left is a very ugly core.**

Many people find it difficult to accept that certain acts or deeds are wicked, because of the deception of the devil. Every form of wickedness, created by the hand of Satan, is carefully camouflaged, so that it is easily justified in the minds of the innocent, who will accept such vile deceit without compunction. They will be none the wiser. What hope, you may ask then, does man have when he is seduced by the antichrist, who will be loved and idolized for his great acts of charity? The answer is prayer. **Your hope lies in your prayers for when you pray for deliverance from evil, I will respond to your call.**

My Love and your faith, combined, will become the Sword of Salvation, by which those innocent souls, who will be easily deceived by the beast, can be saved and then the Kingdom will be Mine. I Am coming soon to reclaim My Rightful Throne and so you must never lose hope.

Your Jesus

As Good Friday draws near, those who torment Me and try to wipe out all traces of Me will suffer greatly on that day

Sunday, April 13th, 2014 @ 19:00

My dearly beloved daughter, it is My Desire that those who love Me, truly, make amends through the Gift of Reconciliation, during Holy Week. When you show Me true remorse for your sins, I will pour over you a special Gift of Acceptance, in accordance with My Holy Will. **I urge you to trust in Me, at this time in history, like never before, because, if you listen carefully, I will be able to make My Word heard by all – including those who do not know Me at all.**

**When I was hunted down by My enemies, they went to great lengths to discredit Me.** They vented their rage at many poor innocents and tortured men they believed to be Me. **They spread lies about My apostles, tried to discredit Me in many ways and went into fits of anger, when they could not physically assault Me.** They would have killed Me, had they captured Me, before Good Friday – had I not protected Myself. Their hatred, their lies, the slander they spread about My Mission and their false accusations against Me, spread to every town and village, before the day when I was finally betrayed by one of My Own.

**The venom, which poured forth from the mouths of My enemies, came from the serpent, who infested their souls. They imitated him in every way – they screamed in a violent rage against Me, although their accusations were false and meaningless.** They spat at My apostles, tortured My disciples, as well as those unfortunate men they mistook for Me. **They tried to turn others against Me, who had not heard of Me and spoke wicked things against those they could not convince to denounce Me.** Every devil from the bowels of Hell tormented Me during My last weeks on Earth, when My Word had pierced the hearts of many and converted thousands.

When My Presence was at its strongest, the hatred intensified and the roars of those who opposed Me were like those, which come from wild animals. **People who joined the groups of Pharisees, to inflict punishment upon Me, became just as bad as those who incited them into an evil rage upon My Character.** I was accused of being unclean in Body and Soul. **They said My Word came from unclean spirits.** They said I bore false witness against Moses and that I was sent by the evil one to corrupt their souls. They ignored the Love that I spread, the conversion to love one another that I created amongst them and the miracles that I performed. **While they chanted obscenities against Me, they stood tall and proud and, at the same time, they blasphemed against God, they declared they spoke in His Name. This is exactly how Satan deceives people.**

Those who blasphemed against Me, during My Crucifixion, do not live in My Kingdom, for they suffered the worst punishment. **My Father will destroy anyone who says that I speak with the voice of Satan. So to those of you, who claim that My Voice is that of the evil one, know that your suffering will be worse than death.** Your tongues will no longer spill out the venom Satan has placed within your souls; your eyes will no longer see, for it is only darkness that you desire – and so be it. Your ears will never hear the sweetness of My Voice, for you refuse to listen – and so be it. Your heart has no love and so no love will it ever feel, once you shut out the Love of God. Your words will be your downfall, and when those who accuse Me, your Lord God, Saviour and Redeemer of all mankind, of speaking evil, they will be heard no more. They will die.

My Anger at this time, against the hypocrites, who roam the world pretending to come from Me, is beyond endurance and My Punishment will befall each of you, who spit at Me. Away from Me – you have little hold over Me. I will cast you away.

When I hear the screams of those possessed with the hatred of Satan in their souls dare to publicly declare their allegiance to Me, I feel sickened. They disgust Me and are no better than those who fought lots to hammer the first nail into My Body.

As Good Friday draws near, those who torment Me and try to wipe out all traces of Me will suffer greatly on that day. On that day, when you suffer My Pain, given to you to bring you to your senses, you will know that I Am calling you. I do this, not because you deserve one ounce of My Sympathy, but because I love you – despite everything. On that day, I ask you to call on Me as follows:

***“Jesus, forgive me for the hurt I have inflicted upon Your Body, Your Word and Your Divinity.”***

I will respond and help you come to Me, with Love and Joy in My Heart.

Your Jesus

## The Cross is your link to Eternal Life. Never forsake the Cross

Tuesday, April 15th, 2014 @ 20:15

My dearly beloved daughter, when My beloved followers celebrate Good Friday, they must remember how My Love extends to the human race.

Those who persecuted Me and then killed Me were full of hatred and had hearts of stone. I died for them, despite their hatred, and I suffered a great Agony so that they could be redeemed. Still, **so many people today hate and despise Me, on such a grand scale, that were I to reveal the evil, which ravages their souls, you would not be able to stand up.**

**My attempts to prepare the world, through the Book of Truth, will be fought by My enemies, everywhere. The worst attacks will come from satanic groups, many of whom pose as Christians, so they can vent their anger, by pretending to defend their faith. Such is the manner in which Satan uses his willing victims to attack My Work.** How wretched their souls are and how sorrowful I Am, as they continue to betray Me, fling mud at Me and spread lies about My Word, in an effort to steal souls from My Merciful Heart.

**I cry Tears of Agony, during this week; because the time is short and I know that no matter how hard I try, many souls will still turn their backs on Me.** Why do these souls hate Me so? The answer is because they have no love for Me at all. Many of them find it terrifying that the hatred they feel for Me in their hearts cannot be washed away. They are so possessed by the evil one, that they spend every minute of their day cursing Me.

The vast majority of people no longer believe in Me – it is a small number, who do believe, in an ocean of souls whose magnitude stretches from one side of the Earth to the other. But, I promise you that I will gather as many souls as I can and because of the Love, which I have for you, will extend My Mercy even amongst those who do not deserve it. **How I welcome the good, the loving and those pure souls, who come before Me. They fill Me with great joy. Oh how they soothe My Wounds.** How they bring Me relief from the sorrow I endure for My poor sinners, who have no idea as to the great joy I promised them in My New Kingdom. So many souls will sadly throw away the key that I gave them to Eternal Life – and for what? A life devoid of meaning, a life full of titillation and empty promises. A weary life of toil, that brings no life – only that which ends in dust. I Am your life. I bring you life. When you accept My death on the Cross and acknowledge My Resurrection, you will never endure death.

**To you, of this generation, I say this. You, who are with Me, will not endure death – not even death of the body.** Those who betray Me, through sin, when the Truth is given to you, will have no life. So you, My beloved followers, must never be afraid of this Mission. I will take you and shower you with all the Gifts, which My Father is anxious to bestow upon all of you, as He finally gathers His children into the Kingdom He promised you when He sent Me, His only Son, to salvage your souls, by My death on the Cross. The Cross is your link to Eternal Life. Never forsake the Cross. My death was your route to Eternal Life. Without My Cross, death will prevail for those who reject it.

Your Jesus

## My New Paradise will become the World without end – as foretold

Thursday, April 17th, 2014 @ 21:00

My dearly beloved daughter, My Resurrection from the dead happened for a reason. It did not take place simply to prove My Divinity to those who did not accept Who I was. Up to that time, souls who died could not enter Heaven. They had to wait. But, no sooner had My Resurrection taken place, than they were given new Life in My Kingdom. My Resurrection brought Eternal Life for souls and death, therefore, would no longer have a hold over the human race.

My Resurrection will be truly evident at My Second Coming, for then all those souls, who died in Me and for Me, will also be raised from the dead and be given Eternal Life. They will rise in body and soul, in perfect union with the Will of God and they will live in My New Kingdom, when the old Earth and the Heavens will disappear and a New World will arise. My New Paradise will become the World without end – as foretold. All those who love God and who accept My Hand of Mercy will enter My Glorious Kingdom. That was the Promise I made, when I traded My earthly Body in death, to give you all Eternal Life. Do not forget that what God promises, He will always deliver. What God foretold to all of His prophets will take place, for He does not say one thing and mean another.

When God told John that the world will divide in the latter days and His Temple would be destroyed, He did not lie. The reign of those who wish to destroy the Word of God has commenced and the times for all those prophecies, as foretold to Daniel and John, are upon you. My Promise to come and separate the goats from the sheep is about to become a reality. Man will be given every kind of help, through Intervention from Heaven, and plenty of opportunity to make a final choice. He will either follow Me or stay behind.

Your Jesus

There is only one path to God and that is through Me, Jesus Christ. There is no other route

Friday, April 18th, 2014 @ 23:24

My dearly beloved daughter, the world will arise again, out of the ashes, out of the carnage. **I will, I promise, wipe the plague of the antichrist off the face of the Earth.** I will destroy the enemies of God and those responsible for bringing misery, injustice and suffering to God's children.

The evil, which grips the hearts of man today, in every part of the world, takes different forms. In its brutal form, people are tortured, murdered and punished harshly. Then in other ways, people have to endure great hardships, including lack of food, lack of housing and terrible poverty, while their leaders devour every right that is theirs. Then there are the unfair laws, which favour the powerful, make wealthy men richer and poor men poorer, where little mercy or love is shown to those in great need. Finally, there is the persecution of Christians – My followers – all over the world. They are despised, more than any others, and suffer terribly in My Name. **Christians are hated by followers of the evil one, who uses his agents to silence them in various ways. Many of their plans involve censorship or the right to declare, openly, their allegiance to Me. And while governments, today, will staunchly defend the rights of every other creed or civil right, they will not bend to the rights of Christians.**

**Christians will soon be banned from practicing their faith in public places, in schools, in colleges, until eventually in the Temples of God.** You may say – surely this is impossible – to prevent Christians from practicing their faith, in their own churches? **This will come about in the most cunning way, where millions will be deceived, with little notice paid, as every single detail of the Word, as it is now, will change, but this will pass quietly.** Only those who pay attention will see the changes and, after a while, it will become acceptable to open all Christian churches to welcome all faiths, including those who do not believe in Me. However, not all those who follow faiths, which do not idolize the Triune God, will be forced into the new one world church. No. **It will be the Christians, who will be made to idolize paganism, which will be carefully presented as a new church and which will embrace a new form of 'communion' – a church for everyone – where I, Jesus Christ, will not feature.**

**As and from this year, My Crosses will begin to disappear and while My Churches, and those who say they serve Me, talk about the importance of humanism, you will not hear talk of the importance of surrendering to Me, Jesus Christ, your Saviour.** You, therefore, will not be prepared for Eternal Salvation. The importance of following My path to My Father will not be mentioned, nor will the importance of the Holy Sacraments be discussed. Instead, **you will be told of the importance of looking after the needs and welfare of others, which will be used as a substitute for adoring Me.** I Am the Church. My Body is My Church, but in time, I will be brushed completely to one side. Your heads will be filled with untruths. You will be told of every type of path, which is needed to bring you closer to God. But every path you will be told to walk down will be in the opposite direction.

Know now, that there is only one Truth. **There is only one path to God and that is through Me, Jesus Christ. There is no other route.**

Your Jesus

**God the Father: Very few of you will reject the new one world church and so My Intervention will be swift**

Sunday, April 20th, 2014 @ 17:40

My dearest daughter, when I sent My Son to redeem humanity, the world rejected Him, just as they did the prophets I sent before Him.

As I now prepare to send My Son, the second and final time, to gather My children and give them Eternal Life, they will also reject this Great Act of Mercy. I have, through My Word, given man the Truth and still he rejects it. How easily they forget. How blind they are, for I told the world that I would bring them My Kingdom – a New World, without end – but they have no real understanding as to what their inheritance will mean. Not all will accept My Son's Mercy and so I remind the world of what is to come, so that they will come and accept My Kingdom.

There will be great resistance by My children to the many miracles I will show the world, before the Coming of My Son. There will be much talk, but My enemies will ensure that My children are deceived, so that they will not prepare their souls for the Glorious Life I have prepared for each of you.

Just as My Son rose from the dead on the third day, so too will He reveal Himself on the third day, after three days of darkness, at His Second Coming. I desire that you be aware of these three days of darkness, so that you do not fear them. Holy candles will provide the only light permitted by Me, to allow those who love Me to see and to await, with joy, My Son's Arrival.

Be not afraid of My Love for you or the Power that I wield, as it is for your own good that I permit all events to take place in the days leading up to the Great Day. I permit My enemies to roam the Earth. I permit the destroyers to deceive man, for this is how I will test the faith of those who have been blessed with the Truth. But know this. Those who betray the Word of God will be cast out into the wilderness. Those who strike out and punish My sacred servants, who love My Son, will be punished harshly. I will permit the weak and those who are easily led to be deceived, so that they will – when My Prophecies, given to you, My daughter, come to pass – repent and seek Me out.

Children, I Am preparing you, so that My Will is done and that you will live, within My Realm, as you were born to. The world you live in is tarnished, because of the evil one and his influence. The Earth is plagued by sin, at this time more than ever before, and sin will now escalate, which each one of you, with true faith, will bear witness to. You will need to be reminded of the Truth each day from today – Easter Sunday – for without it, you will wander and become lost.

Very few of you will reject the new one world church and so My Intervention will be swift. I will pull you towards Me, keep you uplifted, when the pain of the apostasy becomes unbearable, and I will rescue your souls by whatever means I choose, rather than lose you to My enemies. I desire that you look kindly upon those who fight against My Son because of this, His Mission to prepare the world for His Second Coming. I ask that you ask Me, your Eternal Father, to show Mercy to all who try to interfere with My Hand, My Generosity, My Power and My Divinity, through this special Crusade Prayer:

**Crusade Prayer (147) God the Father, show Mercy on those who deny Your Son**

*O God, my Eternal Father, I ask You to show Mercy on those who deny Your Son. I plead for the souls of those who try to destroy Your prophets. I beg for the conversion of souls, who are lost to You and I ask that You help all Your children to prepare their souls and amend their lives, in accordance with Your Divine Will, in anticipation of the Second Coming of Your beloved Son, Jesus Christ. Amen.*

Go, My children, and prepare all those known to you, by offering up special prayers to Me, your Eternal Father, for My Great Mercy.

I love all of you. I Am All-Loving, All-Patient and I await your response. Never think that I will not hear your prayers, for your voices are sweetness in My Ears and your love for Me brings Me great joy. There is nothing I will not do for My children. Nothing.

Go in love and joy, for you can be assured that I Am All-Merciful.

Your beloved Father

God the Most High

The beginning and the end of the world will become as one

Monday, April 21st, 2014 @ 15:56

My dearly beloved daughter, it is very difficult for souls, even those with great faith, to reconcile the world they live in with that of My Kingdom.

**The world, as it stands, is incompatible with My Kingdom and this means that those of you who know Me and who truly love Me find it painful, at times, to live your daily lives.** To love Me means following My Teachings and calling on Me to forgive you your sins. This is the only way you can become part of Who I Am. **You cannot become part of My Kingdom until you acknowledge the Truth and accept that, while sin exists, the world can never be perfect.** As long as man does everything according to his own free will, when he is being constantly tempted to indulge in his own selfish needs, he will remain a slave.

When you live life according to the Word of God, you will be able to see the world for what it is. You will witness the wonder that is the Miracle of the Earth, which was created by My Father. But, you will also see how the weakness of man has separated him from God. **As long as this is the case, the world, as you know it, cannot be raised again, to its former Glory.** This is why you will only find true peace when I come again to bring you into the Paradise My Father, created for you in the beginning.

The beginning and the end of the world will become as one. **There will be no Heaven, no Purgatory and no Earth – there will only exist two entities. My Kingdom – where life will never end, for those who allow Me to gather them into My Heart and Hell for those who won't turn to Me.**

All things will be according to My Mercy and the Holy Will of My Father, Who loves all of His children. He wants to save everyone and through Me. I cannot force those who do not want to be part of My Kingdom, or who reject all of My efforts to bring them a wonderful glorious eternity, to follow Me. Do not ignore My Pleas to help these poor souls.

Your Jesus

## My Teachings are not complicated

Tuesday, April 22nd, 2014 @ 20:00

My dearly beloved daughter, no matter how difficult this Mission is, the Truth must prevail at all times.

**What good is it if My Word is twisted?** What good does it serve? **When My Word and all that I Am and Will Be is adapted to suit man's agenda, then it becomes a falsehood. What does My death on the Cross mean, if it was not to redeem you from sin?** Despite the cruelty of My death on the Cross, the meaning for Christians is simple. I redeemed you from sin, but only when you ask Me to do this. If you do not ask, I cannot redeem you.

**If you do not accept Me, Jesus Christ, then you will not be able to seek out My Mercy. If you do not seek My Mercy, then I will stand before you and plead with you to do this, so Great is My Love for you.** I will stand like a pauper King before you, the sinner. I will reveal to you the Truth, until your eyes will finally be opened and then you will see. Those of you who see the Truth will then stretch out your arms to Me and I will take you into the Refuge of My Heart. So, **just as those who know Me, and who will be saved, have an advantage, so also will I give all souls, of all religions and of all creeds, the advantage of showing them the Truth before My Time has come.**

Always remember My Simplicity. I teach you the Truth in simple ways. I taught you to love one another as I have loved you. If you love one another and treat each other as I have shown you, you will be Mine. If you do not show love and respect to others, but judge one another in My Name, then you cannot say you are of Me. My Teachings are not complicated. They do not need to be, for love is at the kernel of all that I taught. Without love for one another in your hearts, then you cannot truly love Me. When you deny love, you will always deny Me. **When you deny My Word, then the Love of God cannot thrive in your heart.**

Your Jesus

I will not permit those of you who come into My New Paradise to suffer the pain of physical death

Wednesday, April 23rd, 2014 @ 15:30

My dearly beloved daughter, **many people mistakenly believe that My Warnings to humanity create a sense of despair and unnecessary worry.** This is understandable, but know this. **The future of the world to come is breathtakingly, Glorious in every way. The Paradise, which has been prepared for you, would fill you with awe, wonder and a great sense of excitement, were I to reveal to you but just one glimpse of it.** Because man has a fear of the unknown and a lack of confidence in My Promise to bring each of you Eternal Life, it is difficult for many, who try to prepare themselves for My Kingdom.

**My beloved followers, My cherished little ones, please know that I will not permit those of you who come into My New Paradise to suffer the pain of physical death – that is My Gift to this blessed generation.** This transition from the world you live in today, into My New Paradise, will be in the blink of an eye; such is My Great Love for you. Before that Great Day, **I must prepare you**, so that all of you will inherit My Kingdom. I do not have to put you through these trials, which you endure now and those still to come – that is true. However, for many people, who take My Word and My Mercy for granted, I must prepare them. How can I purify you, unless I remind you of the Truth? Only the Truth will set you free from the shackles which bind you to the evil one, who will drag you away from Me, every chance he gets. He knows that if you do not respond to My Call to secure your rightful inheritance in My Kingdom, that he will win. Then you, having been misled by him, will fail to reconcile your soul within My Divine Mercy.

Only those who follow Me, every step, to Paradise, will succeed in obtaining Eternal Salvation. **Please be patient.** Be alert to My Call. **Do not push Me away, as I try to reach you, through these Messages.** Learn to trust in Me, through My Holy Word, which is already known to you in My Father's Book.

When I speak of evil, I simply reveal to you the deceit, which you will be faced with. The problem with deceit is that it blinds you to the Truth and causes you to drift away into believing in a creed, which will suck you into a false doctrine. If it is not I, Jesus Christ, Who is revered, in this new doctrine, then you can be sure that it is not being dictated by the Holy Spirit.

Allow your hearts to be calm, your trust to be like that of a child and just love Me, in the way that I love you. Never resist My Mercy, never fear Me, never feel anger towards Me, and especially when you suffer in this life. For soon, I will bring you home. **As soon as the Great Day dawns, the world will be born, and a new and wonderful life awaits you and all your loved ones.** All of you will be bound to Me, without an enemy in sight – without fear, danger or suffering of any kind. So why fear My Kingdom? It will bring you the happiness and the love which you sought, all through your lifetime on Earth – but, which was never truly fulfilled, no matter how much you strived to advance these gifts.

My Greatest Gift to you is Eternal Life. Await My Gift, without fear. Instead, await with love and anticipation My New Kingdom, for there is much to look forward to.

Your Jesus

The time for sin to be declared no more is drawing nearer

Thursday, April 24th, 2014 @ 16:45

My dearly beloved daughter, **the times are close now, when the sins of man will be deemed, by My Church, to be insignificant and inoffensive in My Eyes.**

Sin is not something which is deemed by Me to be a weakness or a fault. Sin is created because of these two traits, but comes about because of the existence of Satan. **My Church will soon soothe My followers by misleading them into accepting the lie that sin is merely a metaphor that it is used as a symbol to God's children to urge them to stay on a path, which is pleasing to God.** Sin should not make you feel separate from others, they will say. Sin, they will say, does not really matter, because God is All-Forgiving. Yes, I Am All-Forgiving and forgive every sin – except for eternal sin – once remorse is shown by the sinner and efforts are made by him to remove all temptation to avoid repeating that sin. **You cannot ask Me to forgive sin when you live by that sin.** A murderer, who murders, maims and kills, cannot ask Me to forgive him, while he continues to murder and has no intention of stopping his crimes. What is the use of asking Me to redeem you from sin, if you do not accept that you sin in the first place?

Sin is caused by weakness and I forgive the sinner, who truly repents. When the sinner no longer believes that he is guilty of sin, it becomes ingrained in the soul. The time for sin to be declared no more is drawing nearer. When that time comes, there will be great relief and celebration, because what was once deemed to be a sin in My Eyes will no longer be considered to be the case.

Sin will be seen as a natural thing and one which you all should accept. **You will not be told to merely love the sinner, as I do. No. You will be encouraged to accept that sin does not exist.** All this will lead to the ultimate betrayal of My Divinity, when the world will idolize itself, its talents, its intelligence, until it declares its greatness, in direct defiance of God, the Eternal Father.

Oh how many will be led into error, despair and wrongdoing. **My Church will be used to declare heresy in My Holy Name.** Those misguided, will turn it upside down and inside out and not one part of these changes will be directed by Me, Jesus Christ. The Holy Spirit will not preside over the abomination and there will be great confusion, great sorrow and a sense of helplessness, on the part of those who will remain true to the Teachings of My Church. The traditional teachings will no longer be tolerated. Then, **when all that is held sacred collapses, the time will be ready for the man of perdition to take up his seat in My Church.**

Your Jesus

## God the Father: It is better that you endure this spiritual pain now, than in the eternal flames

Saturday, April 26th, 2014 @ 13:42

My dearest daughter, the forces of evil are getting stronger by the day, as the hour of My Son's Great Mercy will descend without warning.

**Those men, amongst you, who do not accept My Son, will be enveloped into every Ray of His Mercy, so suddenly, that few of you will understand what has been poured upon you, such will the Force of His Divine Presence be.** Those of you, with hatred in your hearts, will feel great pain and anguish. You will experience, thrice over, the same pain that you inflicted upon My children, for make no mistake, The Warning is a form of Judgment. **You will witness the pain and intense suffering, which you would endure, were you to be cast into the fires of Hell.** Many of you will find The Warning to be excruciatingly painful. Yet, you must welcome My Gift, for it is better that you endure this spiritual pain now, than in the eternal flames.

I strive to prepare you, through My Blessed Mission, so that I won't lose one soul. My last Mission on Earth – where I gave the authority, in the form of the Most Holy and Blessed Trinity – will be opposed fiercely, as it continues on its journey to salvage souls, before the Great Day. No other mission, since my Son's Crucifixion, will be hated as much as this one. **Woe to those of you who oppose Me, your Eternal Father, for should you spit in My Face, with a foul tongue, I will punish you.**

I will not permit, for long, the hatred and the blasphemies, which you misguided sinners throw at Me. **When you try to stop Me, in My Quest to save all of you from the evil one, you will suffer greatly, because of the souls who will be lost to Me because of you.**

My Divinity will not be crushed, nor will the coming of My Son be stopped. No one has the power to do this. The man who tries to place himself between the sinner and Me, the Eternal Father, with the intention of misleading that soul into denying My Word, will be stopped.

I Am the Truth. I Am the Beginning and I Am the End. My Love for all My children is great, but **woe to the sinner who incurs My Wrath when he tries to elevate himself above Me.** I will crush the heads of the proud-hearted sacred servants who steal souls from Me, through heresy. I will destroy those whose actions will mislead souls into grave error. Not for one second must you misinterpret My Warning, for when I Am driven to intervene in the salvation of souls, those enemies of Mine will be crushed to the ground.

**My powerful Interventions have begun and soon, few of you, who hear My Voice, through these Messages, will doubt again, for you will bear witness to every prophecy contained in My Book of Truth.**

Go and be thankful for My Great Mercy. Accept My Interventions, for they will help to bring the world to its senses. Only after the purification will man be able to truly listen to My Voice.

Your Eternal Father

God the Most High

## Many of the Mysteries of My Kingdom are unknown to man

Sunday, April 27th, 2014 @ 18:00

My dearly beloved daughter, **My Plan to save the entire world and take every single one of you into the Refuge of My Heart is complete and all parts correctly placed, so that the perfection of My Promise is brought to fruition.**

There are many Mysteries associated with My Divinity, which man, no matter how knowledgeable he is in spiritual matters, can never truly understand. Many of the Mysteries of My Kingdom are unknown to man and My Father revealed to humanity only what He so desired. Man was given the knowledge and the Truth, so that he could revere God and serve Him, as best he could. Man was informed, by the prophets, how he must abide by the Ten Commandments, to ensure that he does not fall into error. Then to prove His Love for the world, He became man and through Me, His only-begotten Son, Jesus Christ, showed man exactly what makes for good and what constitutes evil. **I revealed the Truth, albeit just a fraction of what My Father desired, for man's needs. But man was so proud-hearted, arrogant and ambitious, that he did not want to know the Truth, as it did not suit him.**

The Pharisees closed their eyes, looked the other way and declared Me to be a man, Who had lost His mind and spoke in riddles. They did not have the capacity to hear the Truth, although My Teachings simply reiterated the Words, the Lessons and the Commandments contained in My Father's Book. Along the narrow path they walked, looking neither left nor right, as they followed their own version of serving God. They did this with a pious exterior, shunning the weak, the poor and the uneducated, while they praised God. **They exiled Me then and their counterparts today will do this, yet again, as they continued along with their own man-made doctrine in the years ahead.**

So now you see, for all that man claims to know, he really knows very little about the Way of the Lord. That which he was given is accepted, but only parts of the Truth that suits him. For example, I have always instructed God's children to love one another, but they fail to do this. **How many of you lie prostrate before Me and lavish praise upon Me in thanksgiving and then slander your brothers and sisters? Some of you go as far as telling Me what wicked people they are, instead of showing love and forgiveness.**

Man will always be weak, because it is impossible for the human being to be perfect. But why accept My Teachings on the one hand and then deny them on the other? **Never succumb to the temptation of condemning one another in My Name, for you do not have the authority to do so. Never exalt yourself before Me, when you defile or belittle another human being, at the same time. This is insulting to Me.** To accept the Truth, you must be without malice, pride, self-righteousness or selfishness. You must discard your cloak of arrogance, because this is a trait of the devil and I find it repulsive.

Please remember My Teachings and live your lives according to what I told you. When you find your hearts troubled, full of anguish or hatred, you must always seek out My help. For if you do not, then this sense of despair and hatred will devour you. You must accept the fact that you will always succumb to sin, but also know that you must show true remorse, before you will feel any kind of peace or calm in your soul.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: The days leading up to the arrival of the antichrist will be days of great celebrations

Sunday, April 27th, 2014 @ 23:20

My dear children, **allow the Light of God to descend over you, as the plans to prepare the world for the Second Coming of my Son, Jesus Christ, have been completed. All things will now be according to the Holy Will of God and I ask that you use prayer as your greatest armour, as the battle for God's children will intensify.** Unlike previous wars, the battle for souls will be very confusing, because the enemy will be perceived as the friend, while the true Church of Christ will be declared to be the enemy.

How strong you will need to be, if you are to become a true Christian soldier. You must never bow to pressure to utter the profanities, which you will be asked to participate in, in public and before the altars of my Son. When you see men elevated to positions of power, in my Son's Temples, and who demand that you bow in reverence before them, but where there is no sign of the Cross, then run, for you will be drawn into error. **You will know that the time for the antichrist to enter my Son's Church has arrived, when the tabernacles have been adjusted and, in many cases, replaced with wooden versions.**

Children, please be aware that many of you will turn your backs on the Truth, because you will find the Truth almost impossible to accept. The days leading up to the arrival of the antichrist will be days of great celebrations, in many churches, of all Christian and other denominations. **All the rules will have been changed; the Liturgy recreated; the Sacraments tampered with; until, finally, the Mass will no longer be celebrated according to Holy Doctrine.** By then and on the day the antichrist sits proudly on his throne, the Presence of my Son will be no more. Then, from that day onwards, it will become difficult for those who love my Son to remain loyal to Him, as they should, because every abomination will be presented before you. When enough distractions surround you and when it will become an offense to question the new hierarchy, you will be tempted to give up and accept the one world religion, for fear of losing friends and family.

**God's Army – the Remnant – will grow and spread and the Crusade Prayers will provide great strength to all.** My Son will intervene and carry you through the challenges, which lie ahead and you will know that it will be His Power that will give you courage and perseverance. For only the strong amongst you will remain true to the Holy Word of God, but even **if the Remnant Army is but a fraction of the size of the army of the beast, God will fill it with the power of a lion.** He will strengthen the weak and give them great Graces. He will weaken the power of those who will become devotees of the antichrist. All of these events will seem frightening, but, in truth, these events will seem to many as a new era of unity and peace in the world. People will applaud the new one world church and say: "what a great miracle has been created by God." They will be in great awe of the men, both from within the church and from outside of it, who have brought about such unity. Great praise and honour will be lavished upon these men and then **they will be greeted by loud chanting, as well as a special sign of recognition,** in every public gathering.

There will be rejoicing, celebrations and honorary ceremonies, where heretics will be awarded great accolades. You will see great wealth, unity among different creeds and men of honour being treated like living saints – all except one. The one I refer to is the antichrist and they will believe that he is Jesus Christ.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

This time I come to renew the Earth, to re-establish My Kingdom on Earth

Tuesday, April 29th, 2014 @ 09:00

My dearly beloved daughter, many may wonder how God, the Father Almighty Creator of all that Is and will Be forever, could suffer. The Truth is that My Father, perfect in all that can be, is infused with Love. Because He is the Creator of Love, when rebuked, it causes Sorrow in His Heart.

**God's children rejected His Great Gift of Paradise, through the sin of Adam and Eve, when they fell from His Favour. Instead, they allowed themselves to be seduced by the cunning deception, placed before them, by the evil one. How My Father suffered, because of this betrayal then and how He still suffers because of the sin of betrayal in today's world.**

Nothing has changed, except the Miracle of Redemption, which He bequeathed the world, through My Sacrifice for mankind.

**My Father's Love for all of you is so Great that His Sorrow, which has been caused by man's blindness and rejection of His Great Mercy, is also His Gift to humanity. Because of His Sorrow, He pines for souls and, as such, will reach out and grasp even the most reluctant non-believer.** To those, who do not believe in God, but who desire proof and any sign that will bring them comfort in their wretchedness, I say this. I, Jesus Christ, came the first time, not to merely save those who accepted the Truth – I came to save those who were incapable of believing in God. I do the same now. While the believers will fight amongst themselves, arguing as to whether or not it is I, Jesus Christ, Who communicates to the world, at this time, I promise you this. **I will, out of My Love for you, prove to you that it is indeed I, Who speaks now and that I have, once again, been sent by My Father to save you.**

This time I come to renew the Earth, to re-establish My Kingdom on Earth – the Paradise created by My Father, for Adam and Eve. **That Day will dawn soon and before the time comes, I will enlighten your mind, body and soul. I will shock you with My Power – My Divinity, but you will feel such a surge of love that you will be left in no doubt that this could only come from Me.** That is My Promise. It is the children of God, who do not know Him, nor believe in Him, that I will reach out to first. Most of them will come running to Me, because they will have no preconceived ideas, which can evolve from too much knowledge of spiritual matters. At the same time, I will reach out to those souls who are in great darkness, who are desperate, lost and laden with great sorrow in their hearts. So when you read My Word, contained herein, know that My Messages are not aimed at those who love Me only – they are being given to reach out to you.

I give you peace. I bring you great news, for I have carved out a glorious future for you, where death will have no power over you. I await that Day, with great joy. Please await, with patience and trust, for when I open your heart, your worries will be no more.

Your beloved Jesus

My Promise to come again will be fulfilled in the lifetime of this generation

Thursday, May 1st, 2014 @ 23:30

My dearly beloved daughter, My Promise to come again will be fulfilled in the lifetime of this generation. **Many people in the world, at this time, are oblivious to the prophecies which are contained in the Most Holy Bible, regarding the Great Day of the Lord.** To prepare for this time, My Father has instructed Me to inform you that the date is set for My Second Coming, but only God, the Eternal Father, knows of this date. Even I, His only-begotten Son, have no knowledge of this date – only that it will be soon.

**Many events will need to take place first, before the great renewal, but know that they will all take place swiftly and in rapid succession.** Those who fear the Great Day must, instead, trust in Me and pray for the souls of those who will do all they can to oppose Me in My Quest for souls. **My Plan is to bring even the most stubborn amongst you into My Kingdom, for it is for the world.** My Kingdom will come, for it is God's Plan and will complete the Final Covenant, according to the Divine Will of God.

Pray, with generosity in your hearts, for the souls of those who need My Mercy the most and I will cover them with My Precious Blood. **All that was in the beginning will be fulfilled at the end and then there will exist a world without end.** All begins and ends with My Father.

Nothing will prevent My Second Coming. No man who opposes Me or who tries to draw souls away from Me will be permitted to defy Me, for when I arrive, all My enemies will be cast away. **I will salvage the weak, the fearful, the remorseful, the heretics, the heathen, the liars, the thieves, the murderers – all sinners. Not one of you is exempt from My Mercy. I love all of you.**

Your Jesus

Mother of Salvation: The apocalypse will be all about the seizure of my Son's Church on Earth by His enemies

Friday, May 2nd, 2014 @ 19:00

**My child, when people hear the word "apocalypse", it can strike terror into their hearts.** This is because very few are truly informed as to what it symbolizes. **These times have been foretold, as being the final part of my Father's Plan to unite the world and free it from the grip of evil, which has been its stranglehold for so long.**

**The most important sign that the time is close will be just prior to my Son's Second Coming, when His Crucifixion will be relived all over again.** These will be the signs. Just as He was scourged, so also will His Body – His Church on Earth – through corruption and infestation be. Then just as the thorns, were placed upon His Head, so too will they be placed upon the heads of the leaders of His Church. The hands of His sacred servants will be nailed, as if to the Cross, when they will no longer be used, in the times ahead, as instruments of the Holy Sacraments. Just as the nails penetrated my Son's Feet, so too, will those true servants of God be prohibited from leading souls along the true Path of the Lord. **The Crucifixion of my Son's Church on Earth will continue until it dies and on that day, the Body of my Son, Jesus Christ, will no longer be Present in the Holy Eucharist.** When my Son's Church is destroyed, then on what path will His followers walk down? So unless you follow the Path of my Son, you will not be able to find your way to His Kingdom.

**When my Son's Church has been taken over and the enemy sits upon the throne, you must always stay loyal to my Son.** You will not be able to do this, if you accept the laws of the secular world, as being a substitute for the Truth.

**The Book of Truth will, along with the Crusade Prayers, keep you focused on my Son.** Those loyal sacred servants of His will feed you with the Food of Life, when it will be nowhere to be found. By then, you will be able to count the months, as if they are weeks and the weeks, as if they are days, because at the sound of the trumpet the New Jerusalem will rise out of the ashes and the persecution will be over.

The apocalypse will be all about the seizure of my Son's Church on Earth by His enemies. It will be about the struggle for souls. **The chastisement will be about God's Warning to humanity to open their eyes to the Truth.** The Remnant Army will help to keep the flame of love for my Son alive and, at the same time, bring souls a great reprieve from the punishment, which would otherwise befall them, were it not for the Mercy of my Son.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

Ask and you will receive is not an idle promise that I make

Saturday, May 3rd, 2014 @ 15:50

My dearly beloved daughter, when I ask people to trust in Me, this is a very difficult thing, for many people to do. So many find it hard to trust in My Love for humanity, when they rely on their own faith, in order for them to surrender completely to Me. **It is only when you fully surrender yourselves, into My care, can you feel safe, protected and at peace.**

**My Love, when sought out by you, will cover you, when you hold out your arms and call out to Me as a little child.**

Children place all their trust in their parents, when they are little. They know only the difference between what feels right and what feels wrong and so they rely completely on the adult to protect them. Children do not think twice about running to their parents for comfort and to seek refuge. The faith of a child is strong. He does not question, for he believes, truly that he will find safety in the arms of a loving parent.

**I Am to be trusted, for all that is asked of Me will be done, if it is for the good of the soul.** Ask and you will receive is not an idle promise that I make. I relish the Act of lavishing My Gifts upon each one of you. When you ask Me to help you, I hear, feel and respond to all that you desire. Allow Me the chance to prove My Love for each of you. Let Me show you the proof of My Intervention. **It is at this time of existence, that I, Jesus Christ, will make My Presence known in all that you ask of Me. It is at this time, that I will enable you to feel My Presence, witness My Great Acts of Intervention in your daily lives and to understand the power of your prayers.** For these are the days of great miracles, which I bequeath to humanity, more than at any other time, since I walked the Earth.

When you truly place all your trust in Me, I can work great miracles to bring you, not only relief from suffering, but to draw you even closer to My Sacred Heart. When a child knows that a parent loves him, he feels secure in the knowledge that he is protected. **Know that by trusting in Me, I protect you all and I will flood each of your souls with a deep sense of peace, which you will find nowhere else on this Earth.**

**Come to Me today and call on Me to help you – no matter what worries you may have.** Recite this special Prayer, every time you are in distress, and I will respond every single time.

**Crusade Prayer (148) Come to my aid:**

*O my Jesus, help me, in my time of great distress. Hold me in Your Arms and take me into the Refuge of Your Heart. Wipe away my tears. Calm my resolve. Lift my spirits and fill me with Your Peace. Please grant me this special request (mention it here...). Come to my aid, so that my request is answered and that my life can become peaceful and in union with You, dear Lord. If my request cannot be granted, then fill me with the Grace to accept that Your Holy Will is for the good of my soul and that I will remain faithful to Your Word, forever, with a kind and gracious heart. Amen.*

**Always call to Me, whenever you are sorrowful or in need of help and I promise that you will be given a sign that I have responded to your cry to Me, your beloved Saviour.**

Your Jesus

Mother of Salvation: God would never permit His Word to be changed or misinterpreted to suit man

Sunday, May 4th, 2014 @ 16:23

My dear children, **when God sent prophets into the world, they were simply messengers.** They were sent to impart the Truth – the Word of God.

**Over the centuries, many of God's children misinterpreted the role of the prophets.** Some began to idolize the prophets, instead of just accepting the Word of God and giving glory to God. **They created gods of the prophets, and the Messages delivered to the world – including those of my Son, Jesus Christ – became less important than the prophets who delivered them.**

Children, the prophets of God, the angels of God, the visionaries and the seers were not worthy of this idolization. They were all simple people with little or no knowledge of Divine matters, which is why they were chosen. **The Messages are what are important and the messengers are simply the conduits of the Word.** The Word of God, given through the prophets, must never be discarded to one side, while the prophet is elevated upon a pedestal of their own making.

**The Word of God must never be ignored. The Image of God must never be replaced by images of His prophets or the saints, who gained His Favour.** You may ask the saints and the prophets to intervene on your behalf, but you must never lavish upon them the praise, which must be reserved for God, the Creator of all that is heavenly. The same is true of today. You must honour God first and place Him before all that is. **You must adhere to the Word, which was laid down in the beginning and never deviate from it, for it will never nor can it ever change.** God's Word is final.

My Son's Teachings were made known to humanity when He walked the Earth. **They simply explained the Word in greater detail, but they never deviated from the Truth.** Today, man is still the same as he was when my Son came the first time. Man is still weak, easily swayed and remains a sinner today, just as was then. **If any prophet or man, who claims to speak in the Name of God, tells you that the Word must be adapted to suit man's modern needs, then you must be on your guard. If you are told that the Word really means something else entirely, then do not accept it.** Man, including those who serve God, does not have the authority to tamper with the Truth.

When a man claims to be divinely inspired and then changes the Word to suit a secular world, you must not trust him. God would never permit His Word to be changed or misinterpreted to suit man. Remember, when you idolize a prophet and lavish praise upon him, you offend God. **When you accept changes to what is contained in the Most Holy Bible, which contradict the Word of God, then you cut yourself off from the Truth.** When you accept falsehoods, as a means to serve God by, on your own terms, then you separate yourselves from God.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## The Book of Truth will be the antithesis of the new false book

Monday, May 5th, 2014 @ 16:10

My dearly beloved daughter, **all, who follow My Voice through these Messages, will continue to be given great blessings, as their endurance will be tested in ways not known since the days Christians suffered in the Middle Ages.** Every one of them will be taunted by the evil one, who uses weak and proud souls to launch attacks upon those who are close to Me. Every attempt to cast aspersions will be made, both visible and invisible, upon this great Work of Mine.

**As the persecution will intensify, know that Satan's power has been curtailed and all he will do is to continue to throw stones, spread lies and try to draw souls away from Me.** He will succeed in drawing souls away from this Mission, through various means. **He will use visionaries to attack the Mission and this will cause great confusion.**

When man continues to fall and the Word of God is no longer accepted, in its entirety, then, Heaven will always intervene. **Trust Me as I tell you now – this is My Mission and if you are told otherwise, then you can be assured that you are being led astray. My Promise is to remain loyal to God's children to the end and until a soul completely rejects the Hand of God.** I will forge ahead and provide you with all the Gifts I Am bequeathing to protect you against My enemies, who come to you as wolves, dressed in sheep's clothing. My Gifts will become the antithesis of what the world will be given by the enemies of God. The Book of Truth will be the antithesis of the new false book – full of man-made flawed doctrine, which will justify sin – soon to be inflicted upon the world. **The Seal of the Living God will protect you against the Mark of the Beast and the Medal of Salvation against the heresy, which will tumble out of the mouths of My enemies, who will seize My Church on Earth.**

Naturally, this Mission is despised by Satan and he will use, even good souls – who out of a sense of misguided loyalty to those sacred servants of Mine, who have lost the faith and who do not truly serve Me, because they no longer know how – will slam My Holy Word. You must not allow yourselves to be swayed. Do not be like those who came before you – those who rejected Me, when I walked the Earth.

I give you My Word, that all the proof you desire will be yours – soon. I give you My Promise that I come now, only to bring you Salvation, at a time when every attempt will be made by My enemies to deny you, your God-given right to Salvation, as a child of God.

Do not forsake Me, when you know in your heart that it is I, Jesus Christ, Who speaks now. Do not attempt to draw souls away from Me, if you are in any doubt as to Who I Am. Do not hurt God's prophets or you will suffer greatly. Do not fight against My Father's Plan to prepare the world for My Second Coming or you will incur the Wrath of My Father. Be thankful. **Be generous and accept this Gift of Intervention, with love and joy, for it is for your own good and the sake of every living soul, that it is being presented to the world.**

Your Jesus

How many men are given to believe in wrongdoing, in the name of justice?

Tuesday, May 6th, 2014 @ 20:02

My dearly beloved daughter, the reason My Word is rejected by so many is because the Truth is like a thorn in the side of those who are embarrassed to openly proclaim My Teachings.

The man, who believes that freedom of expression is more important than adhesion to the Word of God, walks a very dangerous path. Any man who believes in his right to declare his views, as being sacrosanct, when they condone sin, is a traitor of Mine.

How many men are given to believe in wrongdoing, in the name of justice? Such men, who dictate your laws, including those, which govern your Church, would have you believe that the right to freedom of expression surpasses every Law of God, even when it glorifies sin.

Sin covers many facets and in today's world, every single sin is explained away, by proclaiming each person's individual right to do what pleases him. While not one of you has the right to judge anybody, in My Name, none of you has the right to declare wrongdoing as being a good thing.

Your Jesus

So many of you today have no idea, whatsoever, what it means to serve Me as a Christian

Tuesday, May 6th, 2014 @ 23:00

My dearly beloved daughter, **let no man doubt, for one moment, that God would ever allow His children to fall away from Him, without doing all in His Power to save them.**

You have been given so many Gifts, through the prophets, since the beginning. Many prophets repeated the same messages over and over again, and yet, many of them were either ignored or ridiculed. Many were persecuted and put to death. **Why does the Word of God provoke such hatred? It is not the Word of God, which rankles the souls of the weak or those who have fallen far away from the Faith. No. It is how Satan responds when God raises His Hand in ready punishment of the evil one, that he attacks viciously. He knows that the Word of God, when given to His prophets, spreads so rapidly, by the Power of the Holy Spirit and when this happens, the power of the evil one is weakened, and therefore, his retaliation is violent.**

When the Holy Spirit is poured over the human race, in this way, the fallen angels will rise – swords ready to pierce every follower of Mine, in any way they can. You must accept such hatred for My Word and recognize it for what it is – an attempt to lead you away from the Truth. Every apostle of Mine, every prophet and sacred servant, who adheres to the Truth – the Holy Word of God, will be bitterly opposed, by the forces of evil. This has always been the case. You must, however, never allow hatred of Me, your beloved Jesus, to dampen your spirit, for it is at that very moment that I Am truly Present in your soul. Suffer in My Name and I will raise you up in glorious union with Me, in My Kingdom to come. Inflict suffering upon others, in My Name, no matter how justified you may believe this to be, and I will cut you away from Me for eternity.

My Warnings, given to you now, are to remind you of what I taught, when so many of you, today, have no idea, whatsoever, what it means to serve Me as a Christian.

Your Jesus

I use sacrificial souls to bring others to Me, who would never be saved otherwise

Wednesday, May 7th, 2014 @ 23:43

My dearly beloved daughter, when I call on souls to follow Me, this results in a mix of feelings, from being exultant to great distress. For, **when I awaken within souls, the Fire of the Holy Spirit, this will bring great Blessings, but they will come tinged with a sense of sorrow.**

**When I choose which souls are deserving of My Gifts, they will experience a sense of belonging to Me, but they will also feel somewhat external to the world in which they live. They will see their fellow brothers and sisters in a new light. They will be extra sensitive to the beauty of God's Creation, when they look into the faces of others, because they will see the Presence of God.** Not one soul they encounter will not exude the Presence of God, no matter how far they may have fallen in His Eyes. They will also be filled with an overwhelming compassion, which only a parent can feel for his own child. They will feel a sudden and intense love for that person, which will astonish and shock them. However, they will also be aware of the darkness, which lurks within souls, ready to devour them. The chosen soul will realize instantly, at that point, what it is that is expected of him, because that is when he will run to Me, begging Me to help salvage those souls, who are in danger of plunging into a state of darkness, so fearful will he be for that soul.

**A victim soul, a chosen soul, gives up all that is external in their lives and by doing this, gives great glory to God.** The suffering that the chosen soul has to endure releases other souls from eternal damnation and, as a result, becomes the most sought out target of Satan and his agents. Such souls endure My Passion, as a Gift to God, for once chosen, most of them cannot turn their backs on God after that. There are those, however, who are chosen, but who refuse My Cup. You must pray for these poor souls because their lack of courage, in taking up My Cross, will lead them in one of two directions. They will endure internal suffering, because they will find it difficult to become close to Me. Then they will become engrossed in a secular world, in order to escape from their calling and this will bring them nothing – only a sense of false hope.

When a loving soul prays and humbles himself, before Me, he appeases the Anger of My Father. This then dilutes the impact of My Father's Chastisements upon the world. **If a chosen soul, who is persecuted because of his love for Me, and who is beyond endurance, were only to say to Me: "Jesus take my suffering and do with it as You please." then I would lavish upon him extraordinary Graces.** The soul would become immune to evil and then be fearless. Because of his complete trust in Me, he would then rise to a perfection of soul and attain a peaceful and calm demeanor. **So much sacrifice is involved, but when such souls surrender all to Me, in complete obedience, and refuses to engage with the enemy of My Word, this will result in the salvation of many souls.**

I use sacrificial souls to bring others to Me, who would never be saved otherwise. It is by this method, alone, that such victim souls will and can atone for the souls of millions of people, who have cut the umbilical cord from Me. Never fear too much for souls in darkness, at this time, for My chosen victim souls in the world are in great numbers right now. Their serenity brings the souls who are lost back into My Refuge.

Your Jesus

There is no need to worry, for God loves you all

Thursday, May 8th, 2014 @ 23:30

My dearly beloved daughter, look around you and you will see many people living carefree lives. You will see laughter, joy and great comradeship and you will know that only this can come from God. **Many people, once they know the Truth, will embrace Me with open and grateful hearts and then we will be one.**

**My Plan is to gather all and flood them with great love, joy and happiness. I will delight in My New Kingdom and there will be much laughter, joy and beauty, as well as Eternal Life.** Love will exude from every single creature; every single soul and life will be perfect.

**When you worry about the future of the world, remember what I have told you. All will be well, once I come to gather you, into the new world, without end.** There is no need to worry, for God loves you all. As for souls who live a deprived and sorrowful life, they will be gathered first, if they accept Who I Am. Those who are in terrible darkness will be given extraordinary Graces to cleanse their souls, so that I can loosen the grip of the evil one over them and take them into the safety of My Mercy. **This is a battle and it will be hard fought, but the Power of the Most Holy Trinity will be exerted and souls will be enlightened, so that they will not perish.**

**I will raise important leaders amongst you and with an army spread in every nation, you will swell and take with you most of God's children, into the New Paradise.** Look to Me with trust and do not fear My Love, for you must know that I would never willingly frighten you, because when I make My Presence known, it will fill you with great wonder and joy. **I assure you, there is no need for fear, for I Am Love, Itself.** Love will soothe you and when you face Me, your Jesus, you will be struck with a sense of instant familiarity, which is only present when your heart becomes entwined with Mine.

How I love you all and how I yearn for your souls.

Your Jesus

## God the Father: My Divine Will must never be opposed

Friday, May 9th, 2014 @ 17:00

My dearest daughter, the world was created by Me, because it was My Will. My Will has always existed and always will. **My Will, will be done, with or without the will of humanity.** Free will, given to man through My Hand, was abused and this has resulted in a separation between man and Me, the Eternal Father. **As long as man has the gift of free will, it means that only those who choose to come to Me, through My Son, Jesus Christ, can become part of Me – whole again.**

When man's will opposes My Will, there results a bitter struggle, for only My Will can override all that is. **My Divine Will controls all that I allow, all that I permit, because I will always accept the free will which I gave man, for I do not take back what I give.** Sometimes, man, by his own free choice, causes terrible pain in the world and through his greed and selfishness offends Me greatly. Yet, I do not interfere with the will of man, because only he can decide whether or not he desires to do what My Will desires. And, while I will not attempt to take away free will, free choice does not mean that man can dictate to Me his will, over that which is Mine.

My Divine Will must never be opposed, because man can never surmount My Will. When he does, he will find it impossible to oppose Me, without suffering the consequences. **Only I decide the outcome of life and death, for this is only for Me to decide.** When I make a decision to carry out My Plans to protect My children, no man has the power to override that. **Should man try to interfere with My Gifts to the world, which include life in all its forms, then he will, not only fail, but he will suffer as a result.**

Let no man try to stop Me in My Plan to complete My Holy Covenant.

Let no man blaspheme against Me or stand in the way of My Will, lest they be cut off abruptly.

**Let no man try to stop Me from giving Eternal Life to souls or his own life will cease.** When you try to oppose Me, you will never succeed. When man continues to deny My Word and fight My Divinity, there will result only turmoil, catastrophe, loss of life and terrible chastisements. This is why, when a soul is asked to obey Me or My Instructions, who through his free will accepts these requests, they will find it impossible to oppose My Will.

You, My daughter have tried to fight My Will – although you had already surrendered to Me. By now you will know that it is of little use, for only that which is dictated by Me, in My own way, can be done.

Children – I Am your Father. I Am your Creator. **Only I know what the future holds for you, but you will be comforted to know that all My Plans are completed. Only when your will is combined with Mine, can My Kingdom be fully realized and finally completed.** Only then, will all conflict between man and Me, your Eternal Father, be over. Peace will then reign in the new world to come – a world so perfect that it will never end.

Your Father

God the Most High

I will raise up, within My Church, a man who will stand up and proclaim the Truth

Saturday, May 10th, 2014 @ 17:30

My dearly beloved daughter, it is not for you to understand, now, but know that I will raise up, within My Church, a man who will stand up and proclaim the Truth. **He will do this at a time when no other Cardinal, Bishop, priest or any sacred servant of Mine will have the courage to do so.** When the new false doctrine engulfs the Church, many, within it, will know in their hearts how flawed it will be. They will be alarmed, but too frightened to raise their voices. So outnumbered will they be, by those whose faith is so weak, that they will readily accept whatever heresy is placed before God's children, in My Holy Name.

**The man I will raise is a brave soul and many will be relieved when he speaks up.** When he does this, many more will rise up and speak out, thereby saving many souls. **When he is raised, I have other plans to bring all those faiths together, who do not accept Me, Jesus Christ, as being the Son of God.** All of these Divine Plans have been foretold and millions and millions of people from across the world will then realise the Truth. They will then swell and be blessed, by Me, so they can gather all creeds together, with the sole purpose of ensuring that the True Word of God is proclaimed. The Faith will then spread, so that My Word, as contained in the Holy Gospels, will be preached by men, women and their sons and daughters, in all four corners of the world. They will prophesy, by revealing to the world these Divine Messages, and My Presence will cover them, to give them the strength and courage they will need.

**So powerful will this generation of Mine be, in spreading the Truth, that many of those who were misguided and who were led down a path of great error, will turn and come running back to Me. They will spread so quickly, that for every heresy committed against Me, millions of souls will be converted.** I will draw the heathen first, for they have not been given the Truth, and so the world will be in no doubt as to how powerful My Intervention will be. Then, I will draw all other religions together and they will be shown, clearly, that there is only one way to My Father and that can only be through Me. And, while I will draw millions of souls towards Me, and the Truth of Who I Am, millions of other souls will be drawn into a man-made religion, designed and created by the spirit of evil.

The evil one's great plan is as elaborate as it is simple and that is to bring damnation to as many souls as possible, by destroying their belief in Me, Jesus Christ. They will do this by denying the Truth. **While the new religion will devour souls, through lies, I will regain three times that amount, by ensuring that God's children do not forget the Truth.**

Your Jesus

I do not seek out the wicked to destroy them easily. My only desire is to save them all

Sunday, May 11th, 2014 @ 18:00

My dearly beloved daughter, My dearest wish is to bring love, peace and happiness to all of God's children. Never do I desire revenge, no matter how evil the deeds of men are. Nor do I seek to cause humiliation to anyone, although they may humiliate others in My Name. I never seek to ruin a man's reputation when he is the cause of much destruction in the world. I do not seek out the wicked to destroy them easily. My only desire is to save them all. I cherish the souls of every one of God's children. I constantly seek them out. I try to draw them to Me. Even those who do not accept My Existence are being sought out by Me every day. I make My Presence felt in their lives by filling their souls with love for others, by drawing on the goodness within them, so that it can conquer negative thoughts, deeds and acts.

Some souls are naturally receptive to Me and I delight in their generous response and tender hearts. Others have a barrier between themselves and Me, so that I find it difficult to touch their souls. But, I will keep trying to reach that soul in many different ways, until I can open their hearts to the Power of God's Love.

**Love is the driving force which leads to all good things. Love is present in every child of God from the moment they are born. God's Gift of love helps humanity to conquer the evil one.** When God intercedes and increases love in a soul, He does this to defend His children against the wickedness of the devil. Love is more powerful than hatred, but hatred is patient. Satan, full of hatred for humanity, has no love of any kind, except for himself. He infests humanity by planting hatred within souls who have been weakened because of sin. **Hatred finds a ready home in the souls of those who are jealous, full of pride, lonely and confused. Satan will never tempt a soul into hatred by presenting it to the soul for what it is. Instead, he will tempt the soul through the sin of pride, always, as his first tactic. The soul will be led into believing that he must take umbrage because his own needs dictate that, because he knows best and that he is doing a good thing.**

God's Love is spreading amongst all of His children at this time. He does this out of His Mercy. He will increase the love within the hearts of man to help humanity fight against the hatred which will soon intensify in the world, when men's hearts will become cold as stone.

I ask that you recite this Crusade Prayer to seek God's Love at this time.

#### **Crusade Prayer (149) To seek God's Love**

*O Jesus, fill me with the Love of God. Fill me with Your Divine Light and flood me with the love I need to spread the seed of God's Mercy amongst all nations.*

*Allow Your Divine Love to be spread by me amongst all those with whom I come into contact. Spread Your Love, so that it alights upon all souls, all faiths, all creeds, all nations – like a mist to enrapture all God's children in unity.*

*Help us to spread God's Love, so that It can and will conquer all evil in the world. Amen.*

Always equate love with the Presence of God. Know that only love can bring Me souls. Know that only love can come from God. Only love has the power to bring peace, contentment and unity among nations. **Hatred comes from Satan and wherever you witness it, you must recite the Prayer above to seek out God's Love. Remember love will conquer all because it comes from God.**

Your Jesus

The sky will be darkened for three days, immediately before I return

Tuesday, May 13th, 2014 @ 08:50

My dearly beloved daughter, **it is My greatest joy to witness My beloved followers, who have responded to My Call to recite the Crusade Prayers, which through the Power of the Holy Spirit will salvage billions of souls.**

**I will use the Crusade Prayers to renew and cleanse the souls of humanity, at the same time, as I renew the face of the Earth.** The great renewal will be completed, all at the same time, so that the world will be ready and made worthy to receive Me, Jesus Christ, as the returning Saviour.

Just like nations who welcome royalty, much preparation will be needed before the king lays foot on their lands. You would never allow a visiting king to arrive when everything is in disarray, decay or where streets are lined with filth. Representatives of such countries will, therefore, ensure that they are dressed and prepared properly to meet the visiting dignitaries. They will have gone to considerable trouble to prepare a great welcome and they will have chosen representatives, who they deem to be worthy, to welcome the visiting king. Finally, they will prepare a great ceremony to celebrate the arrival of the king and on the great day will line the streets and sing great praise. They will lavish accolades upon the visiting monarch and his entourage. So will it be on the Great Day of the Lord, when I, Jesus Christ, come to judge.

**I will arrive suddenly to the sound of trumpets and the sweet sound of the Choir of Angels.** The sky will be darkened for three days, immediately before I return. **Then it will be alight in a multitude of colours, never seen by man before. I will be visible to every man, woman and child, of every age, and there will be great shock, but also great excitement.** People will not believe their eyes and many will be struck dumb – others will cry tears of relief and joy. Many will be unprepared and will find the event to be so overwhelming that they will spill tears of sadness, for they will know in their hearts how they rejected the True Messiah and how unworthy they are to enter My Kingdom. But I say to these people now. **On that Day, you must call out to Me and ask Me to forgive you. Then you too will be gathered into My New Kingdom.**

Just as any visiting king, I ask those among you, who love Me, to prepare for this Great Day. Trust in Me, prepare your souls, pray for the salvation of all souls and come dressed, ready, waiting – just as a bride awaits the groom. **On that Day, you, God's children, will join with Me as one in Holy Union with My Father for the beginning of the new world and the Glorious Era promised to you since the beginning.**

Be at peace. Prepare with a love and simplicity of heart for this Great Day. Do not fear it. Welcome it. Even if you are in great darkness, I will take you into My Light. All you need do is to hold out your arms to Me and I will embrace you as Mine.

Your Jesus

My Love, My Mercy, My Compassion will be your saving Grace

Wednesday, May 14th, 2014 @ 23:30

My dearly beloved daughter, **the Graces which I present to the world will turn non-believers into devout followers of Mine.** They will be converted instantly and will fall on the ground before Me in loving servitude.

**Those who betrayed Me, throughout their lives and who pushed Me away, will come forward and beg Me to accept them as Mine.** Those who plot against My Word will, however, be the most difficult to save. For they are more aware than the ignorant of the meaning of My Word and yet, knowingly, they try to re-write it to suit their arrogant self-esteem. For all of their knowledge, they do not see the Truth because they refuse to see it. They will not proclaim the absolute Truth and will instead fabricate it, in order to deceive other.

**Some people have turned on Me because they believe that their calling to serve Me has resulted in their being bestowed with enlightenment. They think that they have the authority, granted to them through the Power of the Holy Spirit, to adapt My Teachings, so that they do not offend modern society.** Their pride will be their downfall and their fall from Grace will be witnessed by many, who will feel cheated because they were led into error. Others amongst them know exactly what they are doing, for it is not I that they serve – it is the evil one. They deliberately walk amongst you in order to destroy the True Word of God. They will not repent, nor will they accept My Hand, for they believe the lies of the beast, who has promised My enemies, for centuries, his paradise to come. And they have chosen to believe in this elaborate deceit because of their greed and ambition. By the time they realise the Truth, they will be thrown into the abyss. These are just some of the misfortunate and misled who will have denied the existence of the devil, for what he is, and of the bottomless pit into which he will dwell for eternity.

**I warn all of God's children that by following evil ways, by rejecting the Word of God and by committing mortal sin, that this will result in punishment.** Anyone who tells you otherwise misleads you. Yet, I will save the repentant up to the last second, so much do I yearn to save each of you.

My Love, My Mercy, My Compassion will be your saving Grace. I do not wish to frighten you, but I must tell you the Truth. **By coming to Me – no matter what your beliefs are, at the very end – I will gather you as Mine. Never forget this Promise.** I will, I promise, reach for you at the depth of your despair.

Your Jesus

I Am Present in the person who loves all, irrespective of their race, creed, sexuality or colour

Friday, May 16th, 2014 @ 16:05

My dearly beloved daughter, **I ask all of you who love Me to consecrate to My Heart the souls of all those who refuse My Mercy.** I ask you to bring Me the non-believers who will not accept My Existence and those who, even were I to stand **before them in person, would still reject Me.** These hardened souls take comfort in other forms of spiritual pursuits, because they refuse to accept Me. Were they to accept the Truth, they would find great inner peace, which no form of other spiritual dabbling could ever deliver. Those who do not believe in Me, or He Who sent Me, will never fill their souls with peace.

**Only I, Jesus Christ, can bring you true peace in your hearts, because I was sent by He Who created you to bring you to Him. Through Me, you will find My Father. And when the Father unites with the children He created, peace will reign.** Without the Peace of God, there can never be harmony on Earth. Where there is no peace, you will know that this is caused by a lack of humble servitude to God.

Those who are knowledgeable of My Most Holy Word must never forget that whatever knowledge you may have about Me, it is never to be used against Me. By that I mean you must trust in Me for Who I Am. Accept Me with a humble heart. Never allow arrogance to overshadow your allegiance to Me. He who is soft and tender of heart loves Me. **I Am Present in he who loves all - irrespective of their race, creed, sexuality or colour. I Am in all who live their lives as I have taught them. I Am also Present in those who may not know Me, but who emulate My Traits.**

**When I walked the Earth, I never boasted of My Knowledge – I simply imparted the Truth. I never cast aspersions; persecuted or admonished those who would not follow Me. I never spoke ill of anyone. I accepted all of God's children and every fault they displayed towards Me.** I never said I would sacrifice My Life for a select few. No, I gave Myself for everyone and especially for hardened sinners. **I never chose one man over another. I never heaped praise on one and slandered another, for this would have been impossible.**

I sought to spread the Truth in the hope that My Word would be heard. I brought peace to many troubled souls who had the humility to listen to Me. I was firm but fair to all those who tormented Me because of their hatred and evil tongues. I cast demons out of souls who rose against Me and gave great Gifts to those in great suffering. I ignored the taunts of the so-called holy men of the day, who loved only themselves. God was never a priority in their lives, so busy were they looking after their own needs. But the souls I sought out most were those who did not believe in God. They reached out to Me and did not understand why they were drawn to Me. They came to Me of their own free will, but many were brought to Me by those souls who knew Who I was and Who sent Me. Because of this, I poured over them special Graces and they were instantly converted.

Today, as I speak with you before the Great Day, I desire that you bring Me the souls of non-believers. You must do this through prayer and by reciting this **Crusade Prayer (150) To save the souls of non-believers:**

*Dear Jesus, I ask You to save all those who, through no fault of their own, refuse to acknowledge You. I offer to You my suffering to bring You the souls of those who reject You and for the Mercy You will pour out over the whole world. Have Mercy on their souls. Take them into Your Heavenly Refuge and forgive them their sins. Amen.*

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: You must never curse another when you ask for God's Blessings

Saturday, May 17th, 2014 @ 15:54

My dear child, **when my Son grants special favours, upon God's children, this means then that there is a responsibility expected on the part of the recipient.** For every Blessing, dear children, you receive from my Son, you must always give thanks to God. **When my Son presents heavenly Graces upon a soul, much is expected of that person. Each soul must then live their lives according to what they have been taught by my Son.**

**My Son makes His Presence felt when He is called upon.** The more open the soul is to His Love, the more he or she will become closer to His Sacred Heart. However, when a soul exalts himself before my Son, when requesting His help, nothing will yield from Him. God loves the humble souls. He lavishes great Graces upon them. The more Graces they receive, the more of Him will be Present within them. Then, as His Presence is made known, that same soul will be the subject of hatred. **The devil is drawn to souls who are in the Light of God.** He will then use every means to humiliate the chosen soul and usually does this by deceiving the weak soul he uses, to inflict pain and suffering on the humble soul.

Sadly, many people who love me, the Mother of God, come to me begging me to assist them in destroying other souls. These souls, they tell me, are deserving of God's punishment. When they ask for my Son to pass judgment on such souls, because of the hatred, which lies in their hearts, their prayers will never be heard. **How can you love me, adore my Son and pledge your allegiance to the Truth when you hate others?** Oh how cunning is the evil one when he devours holy souls, who have allowed pride to distract them. **Once pride grips a soul, it immediately loses its light. The darker it becomes the further away it removes itself from the Light of God.**

**When you ask me to intervene, on your behalf, with my Son, you must always come to me with the fullness of love in your heart.** You must never curse another when you ask for God's Blessings, for this is abhorrent to Him. Hatred plays no role in Heaven.

Come to me, dear children, only with love in your hearts for your enemies, and all your prayers will be answered according to God's Holy Will.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

They will use My Home to honour pagan gods as a mark of respect, which the world will be told is only fair

Sunday, May 18th, 2014 @ 19:15

**My dearly beloved daughter, all of the prophecies given to you will now begin to spill out – one drop at a time, until all will pour rapidly like water rushing from a tap.** The incidents, the deeds and the acts, connected with My Church on Earth, will soon be witnessed by you. Those who make disparaging claims about My Holy Word will be silenced, so shocked will they be by the events to come.

All that comes from Me comes from My Father. When My Father dictates details of future events, as part of His Mission to save souls, be assured that they will happen. **As the new era of radical reforms in My Church commences, many non-Christian groups will be embraced.** And, while I welcome all souls, I will never allow My Word – upon which My Church has been built – to be shoved aside. **Those who do not accept Me, because they do not believe in Who I Am, will be welcomed into My Home.** They will be shown every hospitality; be treated with great courtesy; presented with gifts and yet they will refuse to acknowledge their Host. Then, in time, they will use My Home to honour pagan gods as a mark of respect, which the world will be told is only fair. **Christians will be told that God would expect them to welcome non-believers into the Church. That some practices, which honour Me, will have to be adapted so as not to cause offense to these visitors.** Soon, My Home, will no longer belong to Me, for there will be little discussion of My True Holy Word.

**New words, which they will tell you come from My Lips, will be used by My Church on Earth to welcome strangers into My Home.** And, **while I sit quietly in the corner, they will run amok in My House; take away treasures and all symbols, which are associated with Me, My beloved Mother and the Stations of the Cross. My Home will be stripped bare of all that I hold dear** and imposters will take up residence therein. **It will become a place of strange commemorative ceremonies; new and unusual prayers and the new book will replace the old.** This will continue until I Am forced to leave My Home, as it will be unfit for My Holy Presence. To all the innocent followers of Mine, they will only see what they believe is an attempt to modernize the Catholic religion.

**Soon I will no longer have the key to My Home, for they will take that away too. I will make My Home then only in the hearts of My loyal sacred servants, My beloved followers and those whose hearts will be open to Me.** My Home is yours. My Home is for everyone. But when I welcome the heathen into My Home, this does not give them the right to force God's children to accept their customs or permit their ceremonies to take place in the House of the Lord.

You must never allow your Faith to be used in this way or compromised, in order to allow pagans to tarnish My Home.

Your Jesus

Satan is the greatest scourge of the human race and his contamination is lethal

Tuesday, May 20th, 2014 @ 11:14

My dearly beloved daughter, **the man who does not believe in evil does not believe in sin. He who declares that evil is in the mind of the beholder is capable of accepting evil in every guise and will, eventually, become immune to it.**

**When evil is ignored, Satan has won a great victory, for the king of lies goes to great lengths to disguise evil and he usually does this by presenting the argument to promote tolerance in society.** When human intelligence is used to argue all the rational reasons for excusing evil, these souls, guilty of spreading such untruths, become prime targets of the evil one.

Once a soul allows him in, the great deceiver will convince his prey that they are acting in good faith and for the good of the world, when they justify wicked acts, which are against God. The evil one has created such deceit that many people, who no longer believe in Satan or the evil which he has spread throughout the world, will become incapable of distinguishing the difference between what is right and what is wrong. These people will argue and present every rational viewpoint to promote immorality in all aspects. Then the man who dares to defend morality will be demonized by them. Such is the way of humanity in the world today. **When the existence of evil is rejected, then the existence of Satan is denied.** This is when the king of lies and every enemy of Mine gains strength and his willing victims, who will act as his mouthpieces, become immune to Divine Graces.

When Satan is rejected by My Church on Earth, then very little can be done for those who are truly infested by the evil one. **When My Church denies the existence of the beast or the eternal abyss into which he and all the fallen angels have been thrown, then you will know that the Truth is not being revealed to God's children.**

If people do not know of the dangers that Satan inflicts upon souls, then they will not be able to arm themselves against evil. When this happens, the True Teachings of God are no longer accepted for what they are.

Time does not change in My Kingdom. Satan is the greatest scourge of the human race and his contamination is lethal. **So careful to hide himself, he is a master of deceit because he will always present good as evil and evil as good.** Only those whose eyes are truly opened to God will understand the threat he poses in the salvation of the world.

Your Jesus

Groups who will promote heresy against the Holy Bible will seek out those who will remain steadfast in the Faith

Wednesday, May 21st, 2014 @ 20:40

My dearly beloved daughter, My Father desires that all of His children show love and charity to each other. **Sin is spreading so quickly, as a direct result of the sin of pride, that the infestation, especially amongst those who claim to be Christians, has claimed many souls who were once close to My Sacred Heart.**

Satan, and every demon he has sent to destroy humanity, has created much division in the world. They are trying to bring nations and communities into dispute with one another. Terrorist attacks will become more rampant, but **the most serious sign will be in the form of the persecution of Christians.** Never before will Christians be demeaned – their right to religious freedom curtailed and their right to remain true to the Word be violated – as they will be now.

**Christians will not only be targeted by My enemies, but they will also turn on each other.** Groups who will promote heresy against the Holy Bible will seek out those who will remain steadfast in the Faith. They will publicly criticise them, ridicule their loyalty to the Truth and seek out every sacred servant of Mine who dares to challenge their betrayal of Me, Jesus Christ.

**The evil one fights Me, at this time, in a terrible rage, because he knows My Time is almost upon you.** Recognise any form of persecution against you, as a Christian, a true visionary, prophet or sacred servant, for what it is. A vulgar and evil assault on Me, your beloved Jesus Christ. **Remember, My beloved followers, you must not give in to persecution, because of your love for Me.** Pray for those poor souls who have allowed evil to spill out of their mouths. **Be patient and calm when you witness persecution against Christians, for only My Divinity is Eternal.** Evil deeds, acts or heresy against Me, will vanish in an instant. And only those who are truly for Me will find peace and salvation.

**Pray for your persecutors and your tormentors, for when you do, you dilute the power of the evil one.**

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: As Christians, you must prepare to fight for your Faith

Thursday, May 22nd, 2014 @ 15:26

My dear children, the suffering which my Son endures, because of the sins of man, is intense at this time. The hatred against Him and His Most Holy Word – as contained in the Most Holy Bible – is manifested within the hearts of many people and this includes the false religions, where they do not acknowledge the Triune God, as well as those who profess to be Christians.

**Every sin that is committed hurts my Son and every mortal sin is felt as a vicious blow inflicted upon His Body. For every act of heresy committed, it is as if another thorn is plunged into the Crown of Pain, which He already endures.** As my Son's suffering increases, at a time when every sin against God will be denied, so also will the suffering of true Christians increase.

While suffering is a terrible thing and while the pain of those who defend His Word is beyond endurance, it can be the way to become more intimate with my Son. If you accept suffering as a blessing, rather than see it as a curse, you will understand how my Son uses it to defeat the power of the evil one. **When you accept the pain of abuse and ridicule, which you can always expect when you walk in union with my Son, many Graces are given to you.** Not only will such pain make you stronger, but my Son will reveal to you His Compassion for others, whose sins He can wash away, because of your sacrifice for Him.

So many people do not realize that when you develop a closeness with my Son, and when He resides in certain souls, that this will always result in pain for those who agree to take up His Cross. **My Son can only truly immerse Himself in the souls, which are open to Him and who are without pride, malice or self-love. But as soon as He resides fully in such souls, the Light of His Presence will be felt by many with whom they come into contact.** They will draw others into becoming disciples of my Son. They will also become targets for the evil one, who will fight hard to draw them away from my Son. **When the evil one fails to tempt these souls, his fight against them will become even fiercer and he will infest others in order to attack them; abuse them and slander them.**

**It is important that all Christians remain alert to the plans which have been drawn up by Satan, to devour the souls of those who love and serve my Son.** He craves these souls more than any others and will never be satisfied until they succumb to his temptations.

As Christians, you must prepare to fight for your Faith, because everything you hold dear to your hearts will be stripped away, layer by layer. **You must seek the Sacrament of Reconciliation as never before, because without it, you will find it impossible to withstand the infestation that is being wielded in the world at this time against Christianity.**

**Remind yourselves, dear children, of everything that my Son taught you, because His Word is to be challenged until it will become unrecognisable.** Come and ask me, your beloved Mother, the Mother of Salvation, to pray for each one of you, so that you can remain loyal to the Truth, by reciting this Prayer to defend your Faith.

### **Crusade Prayer (151) To Defend the Faith:**

*O Mother of God, Immaculate Heart of Mary, Mother of Salvation, Pray that we remain loyal to the True Word of God at all times. Prepare us to defend the Faith, to uphold the Truth and to reject heresy.*

*Protect all your children in times of hardship and give each of us the Graces to be courageous when we are challenged to reject the Truth and renounce your Son.*

*Pray, Holy Mother of God, that we are given the Divine Intervention to remain Christians, in accordance with the Holy Word of God. Amen.*

**You are each blessed with great courage when you recite this Crusade Prayer.** Go in peace, my children, to love and serve my Son, Jesus Christ.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

You do not have to understand the Ways of God – you must simply accept them

Friday, May 23rd, 2014 @ 18:00

My dearly beloved daughter, come, all of you who love Me, and bring Me your love, for I Am in great need of comfort. I Am your Jesus, the Son of man, Saviour of the world and yet I weep. Every Grace bequeathed to man is thrown back at Me by ungrateful souls. **My generous Heart is open, so I can draw all of you to Me, but you turn away. Even those of you who do love Me do not give Me your time. Instead of talking to Me, you talk to each other about Me. Too much talk about the Mystery of God's Plans and what is to come can cause distraction and confusion. Too much analysis and so-called intelligent debate takes away from Me.**

You do not have to understand the Ways of God – you must simply accept them. I never asked you to understand the Mystery of My Divinity, because the souls who truly love Me will love Me because of Who I Am and not what I bring. They will not seek out glory for themselves. They will not develop their spirituality to merely gain a foothold in My Kingdom. They will never use their knowledge of Me in a boastful way to score points. The souls who will reside within Me are the souls who ask for nothing, only that which they ask for the good of their own souls and that of others.

When you say you represent Me, you do not talk and shout about how much you say you know Me. You must simply show love to others and follow My Teachings with a soul, which is empty of pride. So, **if you are truly Mine, you will spend less time trying to define what I have told you; what I have taught you and what I promised. I ask that you come to Me and spend more time in quiet contemplation with Me. When you do this, I will reveal Myself to you more clearly and you will know in your hearts what it really means to serve Me truly.**

Your Jesus

Once paganism grips My Church, this will mark the final chapter

Saturday, May 24th, 2014 @ 21:20

My dearly beloved daughter, **the main reason so many people today, and especially the young, do not want to know Me is because of their unmitigated self-interest.** Self-obsession, and a desire to please only one's self and desires, has meant that a lack of real love for one another is missing and there is little charity present in such souls. **When they separate themselves from others, in pursuit of self-fulfillment, they cannot love their neighbor. When they do not love their neighbor, they cannot love Me.**

**Separation from God has never been so widespread.** With little love in their hearts, evil finds a welcome environment in which to take root. Once evil is planted, in the souls who become easy prey, it will grow and spread quickly. The further it spreads, the less love will there be in the soul and a hatred for others will be instilled within it. Soon, hatred, jealousy, envy, avarice and greed will become the common traits, which unite modern society, until eventually, it will become synthesized until souls will feel nothing. **Emptiness of spirit leads to great danger, for the evil one is intelligent and he will use souls at that stage to wage war against the Presence of God in the world.** When the world becomes self-obsessed and demands every kind of right, which it deems to be more important than giving generously of one-self – then nothing good can come of this.

**When Lucifer disobeyed My Father, it was pride, which led to his downfall. Pride and a love of self, where all else comes second, will lead to the final downfall of the human race.** Disobedience to God is rampant at this time. So little regard for His Commandments can be seen and this has meant that man will disobey every single one of the Ten Commandments. **When the First Commandment is broken by My Church on Earth – the final bastion of My Father over His children – the world will witness the worst chastisement since the flood.**

Once paganism grips My Church, this will mark the final chapter.

When God's children love themselves and preen before Him, He weeps bitter Tears. But, when He is replaced in the hearts of all by paganism and a false god, His Wrath will be unprecedented.

Your Jesus

God the Father: The Credo Prayer, which acknowledges Who I Am, will be changed to honour false gods instead

Monday, May 26th, 2014 @ 16:22

My dearest daughter, the time will come when the Credo Prayer, which acknowledges Who I Am, will be changed to honour false gods instead.

**When the one world religion is introduced, it will be done carefully, so as not to give an impression that I, the Eternal Father, Am no longer revered. If I Am not revered then this new prayer will become an abomination and must never be recited, if My children want to remain with Me and who desire Eternal Life.** Far better if you remain silent than to utter one word of blasphemy, which will be introduced into all churches everywhere, which honour Me, your Father and who accept My Son, Jesus Christ, your Saviour.

**Words, which venerate My Name and that of My Son, will be twisted and expressions, which refer to My Son, will include such terms as “Jesus of the Light.”** This new prayer will place the emphasis on the superiority of man, his responsibility to ensure the welfare of his brother and to welcome, as one, all religions to honour God. **All references to My Son, in the way which He is meant to be revered, will be replaced by this new title they will give Him. The world will be told to honour the beauty of the Earth; the wonders of the world created by a God Who is One for all and Who accepts every kind of worship.** This will be the time when the world will come together into one world, as a pagan religion. Because so many religious expressions will litter this new creed, it will take those who are blessed with discernment to truly understand what is happening.

How futile their efforts will be, because those who inflict this darkness upon My children will suffer for their rejection of their Creator. **And when this prayer is taken at face value, another abomination will be inflicted – the introduction of the rewritten Word, which will bear nothing but rotten fruit.**

**In time, a special symbol, which will represent the new man-made god, will be created, so that it will seem to those who are asked to wear it that they will be doing a good thing in showing solidarity to one another.** All these things, they will be told, are for the good of all, where your first duty is to seeking the perfection of man. This, they will tell you, is important before you can face God. You cannot do God's Will if you do not seek justice to free humanity from bondage to religious persecution, poverty and wars. **The focus will be on all things to do with My Creation – the Earth; the nations; the people and political rulers. All will be tied together as one in order, they will say, to serve God better.** All they will be serving will be the king of lies, who will bring all of these things about. And, while the world will applaud these new seemingly innovative advances in global matters, humanity will be coerced into paganism. **Paganism will bring with it an appalling darkness of the soul. Then, for everything that is leveled against Me, I will replicate their abominations – upon the Earth they walk on; the water they drink; the mountains they climb; the seas they cross and the rain, which feeds their crops.**

The battle between the mighty, the proud and the evil amongst men and Me, their Eternal Father, their Creator, will be a hard fought one.

Your Eternal Father

God the Most High

You will be just as guilty as those who were responsible for handing Me over to My executioners

Wednesday, May 28th, 2014 @ 08:40

My dearly beloved daughter, My Promise to come again will be fulfilled. Nothing can prevent My Second Coming, but still those who know Who I Am and who work for My nemesis with open and willing hearts believe that they can destroy souls before this Great Day.

**To My enemies, know this. I know you. I can see your souls. I can see what evil resides within your hearts. I can also see the goodness, which lies side by side within you. Hear Me, as I reveal to you the Truth of what is to come.**

**If you love Me, you will be encouraged not to.**

**If you believe in My Teachings, you will be asked to believe in a new false substitute.**

**If you believe that I Am communicating to you, through these Messages, you will be convinced by the evil one that these Words do not come from Me.** You will be tempted, therefore, to betray Me and you will do this by persecuting My servants, who support this Mission. You will become traitors of this Mission and, as such, you will be just as guilty as those who were responsible for handing Me over to My executioners.

If you do not listen to Me, then that is up to you and I will not hold you accountable, for I will never force My Will upon you. Far better you ignore Me and follow My Teachings, than to inflict suffering on others.

Now that My Plan to salvage billions of souls has commenced, know that I will rise above the will of men who oppose Me. **Nothing – no words – no actions – no deeds – no wickedness of any kind – can stop Me in My quest to salvage humanity.** Those who stand in the way of God will be powerless and will, in the end, lie prostrate with grief before Me on the Day I come to judge.

Your Jesus

## When a man betrays Me, he sins against Me

Thursday, May 29th, 2014 @ 00:45

My dearly beloved daughter, when My Apostles came to Me, weeping and crying tears of frustration because of the way they were treated with cruelty in My Holy Name, I told them this.

Never fear rejection in My Name.

Never be frightened by the howls of the evil one, who screams through the mouths of those who serve him.

Never feel fear when you are held accountable in My Name. But when you are betrayed, by those close to you, know that it is I they have slapped in the Face.

**When a man betrays Me, he sins against Me. When he betrays God's prophets, he betrays the Triune God, and for that he will suffer greatly.**

**When intervention by the Triune God is rejected by souls, who oppose the greatest power from Heaven, they will have to endure turmoil within their conscience. This turmoil will never leave them, unless they reconcile their souls to Me, their Jesus. To reject Me, when the soul knows that it is I, Jesus Christ, Who speaks, is regrettable. But to defy the Triune God, by interfering with God's Intervention, in His task to save souls, this will result in a swift punishment by My Father.**

Humanity may sneer, question and analyse My Word, as it is given now, but when they dare to try and prevent Me from salvaging souls by betraying My Trust and opposing My Mercy then they will be shown no Mercy.

Your Jesus

**My Love never wilts; never falters; never dies. No matter what you have done**

Saturday, May 31st, 2014 @ 08:20

My dearly beloved daughter, My Love blazes like a furnace for every single one of you. It has been inflamed to an even greater extent because of the wicked influence, which has been inflicted upon humanity. **Every kind of deceit clouds souls at this time in history, because of the influence of the devil in the world, as the final battle for souls continues.**

**Every man, woman and child over the age of seven years will struggle to differentiate between right and wrong.** Many will condone wicked acts and say that they are justified in doing so. Those who acknowledge, as being good, the evil words, deeds and actions, planted within their hearts by the deceiver, will feel no remorse.

**Every soul, irrespective of their creed, race, colour or circumstances, will wander about in confusion as to what is right in the Eyes of God and what is declared to be wrong.** And, while the masses, in error, will applaud sin in every guise, not one shred of contentment will those who betray Me have in their souls. Those who do not deviate from the Truth of all that comes from Me will be demonized. But when they spend time in My Company, they won't care, because I will instill within them an inner peace, which will not be shaken.

I promise all of you, including those who are weak and who succumb to the lies planted within you by Satan, that I will never give up on you. I will draw on you; fill you with My Love, whenever you allow Me to pull you towards Me. My Love never wilts; never falters; never dies. No matter what you have done. But, **be aware, it is your soul, which is the ultimate prize and the evil one will never relent in his quest to win you over.**

My Love is so powerful that even when you betray Me I will, within your conscience, ensure that you are aware of your error. This is why you will feel a sense of loss for when what you have done in the name of justice, which you know in your heart is wrong – you will feel nothing but sorrow. It is then that you must call out to Me, your Jesus, with this Prayer to help you in your hour of helplessness.

**Crusade Prayer (152) Help me in my hour of helplessness**

*Dear Jesus, help me in my hour of helplessness.*

*Free me from sin and open my eyes, my heart and my soul to the deceit of the devil and his wicked ways.*

*Fill me with Your Love when I feel hatred in my heart.*

*Fill me with Your Peace when I feel grief.*

*Fill me with Your Strength when I am weak.*

*Save me from the prison within which I find myself, so that I can be free and be held safely in Your Sacred Arms. Amen.*

My Love is eternal. Your soul is eternal. My Kingdom is eternal and so is the Kingdom of the evil one.

When you are guilty of terrible sin, you must fight every single second to remove yourself from danger and strive to remain true to Me at all times. The easiest way to do this is to love one another as I love you. Anything that removes you from love for one another does not come from Me.

Your Jesus

**Mother of Salvation: This Gift of Protection for children has been commanded by my beloved Father**

Saturday, May 31st, 2014 @ 16:20

**My dear child, I wish to call upon parents of children and young people, all over the world, to consecrate them to my Immaculate Heart.**

**My Precious Son, Jesus Christ, desires that I do this, as He will cover them with His Precious Blood and so keep them safe.** He wants you, dear children, to do this because He will grant great Graces upon them. **This Gift of Protection for children has been commanded by my beloved Father. Through His Son, Jesus Christ, He promises great Graces and those children who are presented to me will be protected from the influence of the spirit of evil.**

My Son will do all that is required to unite all families in His New Paradise and by consecrating your children to me, the Mother of Salvation, great Protection will be given to every family whose children's names are offered to me.

My love for God's children is very special, for I am the Mother of all God's children. **It will be through me, the Mother of Salvation, that souls consecrated to me, will be saved through the Mercy of my Son.** These souls will not be tempted by the deceit, which will be presented to the world by the antichrist.

**You must recite this Prayer once a week, before an image of me, your beloved Mother, and bless yourself with Holy Water before you recite it.**

**Crusade Prayer (153) The Gift of Protection for children:**

*O Mother of God, Mother of Salvation,*

*I ask that you consecrate the souls of these children (List them here...) and present them to your beloved Son.*

*Pray that Jesus will, through the Power of His Precious Blood, cover and protect these little souls with every kind of protection from evil.*

*I ask you, dear Mother, to protect my family in times of great difficulties and that your Son will look favourably upon my request to unite my family in one with Christ and grant us Eternal Salvation. Amen.*

Go and be thankful for the Love that God has for His children. Great Mercy and Blessings will be accorded to every child and young person whose name you present to me for consecration to my Son.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

I promised My Father that I would pursue every soul for whom I sacrificed My Life. And I will

Tuesday, June 3rd, 2014 @ 18:22

My dearly beloved daughter, **it is My Intention to bring about conversion to every nation in the world and to do this quickly.** My Love for you all is so great that I will, even in cases where confusion reigns in the hearts of those who do not know Me, intervene in ways, which are unknown to humanity up to now.

My Peace will be given to every soul who sees the Light of the Truth. My Love will bring them a calmness of the spirit, which such souls have never truly known. **The Spirit of Truth will be My Gift to the world and mankind, who do not acknowledge Me. Only then, can man be open to the Divine Intervention, which is by the Command of My beloved Father, so that He can embrace every child of His.**

The Love of God will soon be witnessed by barren souls – souls which remain firmly shut to the influence of the Holy Spirit. **The Flame of the Holy Spirit will, like a sword, cut through their hearts and out will pour upon them an innate understanding as to how cherished each soul is in the Eyes of God.**

The Spirit of Truth will awaken the souls of those who deny Me, who pour scorn on those who believe in Me, and those who believe in their own invincibility. It will touch the hearts of the haughty, the proud, the arrogant, as well as the ignorant, the hardened sinners who have hatred in their hearts, as well as the lowly. Not one of you will be excluded from this great Miracle. I promised My Father that I would pursue every soul for whom I sacrificed My Life. And I will. **For what good was My death if it meant that even just one sinner could not be saved?** I come soon to prepare you all for My Salvation. Rejoice, for My Time is near.

Go, My beloved followers, and remain in love, hope and anticipation for My Great Mercy. I will fulfill My Promise to every one of you and you will reap the rewards of My Kingdom if you will accept, with humility, My great outpouring of Love.

Your Jesus

**Mother of Salvation: The Feast Day of the Mother of Salvation, will be the last day accorded to me, the Mother of God**

Wednesday, June 4th, 2014 @ 14:13

My dear children, **salvation can only be bequeathed by my Son, Jesus Christ, to souls who accept His Divine Mercy.**

**The Medal of Salvation, however, is an exceptional Gift from Heaven given to the world because of the great Love my Son has for all God's children. Through the powers given to me, by the command of my Eternal Father, this Medal will be responsible for the salvation of billions of souls.** This is made possible because once a soul accepts this Medal with an open heart it will result in conversion.

**My role as Co-Redemptrix, in assisting my Son in His great plan to unite everyone and to bring them Eternal Life, has been established. As the Mother of Salvation, all powers assigned to me to crush the serpent's head has meant that his power will diminish quickly. This is why he, the evil one, despises this Medal and he will use every soul he infests, to scream obscenities and fight it.** You must ignore the spirit of evil at all times and pray to me, your beloved Mother, on this special day, in the years ahead, for special Graces. **I declare this day, June 04, 2014, as the Feast Day of the Mother of Salvation. On this day, when you recite this prayer,** I will intercede on behalf of all souls for the Gift of Salvation, especially for those who are in great spiritual darkness of the soul.

**Crusade Prayer (154) Feast Day of Mother of Salvation Prayer:**

*O Mother of Salvation, I place before you today on this day, June 4th, the Feast Day of the Mother of Salvation, the souls of the following (list names).*

*Please give me and all those who honour you, dear Mother, and who distribute the Medal of Salvation, every protection from the evil one and all those who reject the Mercy of your beloved Son, Jesus Christ, and all the Gifts He bequeaths to humanity.*

*Pray, dear Mother, that all souls will be granted the Gift of Eternal Salvation. Amen.*

Children, remember what I have told you, always call on Me, your Mother, to come to your aid in times of great need. I will always intercede, on your behalf, to bring you peace and comfort at all times in your quest to become close to my Son.

**Today, the Feast Day of the Mother of Salvation, will be the last day accorded to me, the Mother of God.** Rejoice for all the angels and saints unite at this time, because of the souls who will now be protected from the evil one and whose fate will now rest with my Son.

Your Beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## Mother of Salvation: The figure one will be used as a symbol in the new book

Friday, June 6th, 2014 @ 23:15

My dear child, the world will soon be presented, by the enemies of my Son, with a wicked book, which will have the number one embedded within its cover in red and black with the head of a goat hidden within its design.

To those who are none the wiser, this book will be claimed to be an important publication, which will unify the world. It will be seen to be the greatest source in bringing about world unity and it will encourage all those who read it to adapt to a new way of thinking; a new way of believing in yourself; of being kind to yourself; so that you can join, as one, with others who follow this path towards self-glorification. This book will become a doctrine to unite all nations; all religions; all politics; all rules and economic views. It will be used to create a new one-world society, devoid of religions which honour my Son, Jesus Christ. It will be part of school curriculums and all governments will be encouraged to adapt its philosophy, as part of the constitutions of their countries.

The figure one will be used as a symbol in the new book and people will wear badges, in order to publicly declare their allegiance to this one world alliance. All will be ready, so that when the antichrist rises, the book will be seen to play a part in his dictatorship. The book will endorse every false doctrine; every falsity in the Eyes of God; untruths and a dangerous philosophy, which will lead all those who accept its contents into grave error. People's ability to discern right from wrong will be weakened because of it. Their morality will be called into question and paganism, disguised as a religion that welcomes all, will be cunningly woven into every paragraph.

Many people will want to buy this book, because it will be declared to be such an astonishing breakthrough in the world of politics. It will become a book, which promotes a form of communism, but it will be seen as something with a unique spirituality, which will touch the hearts of many. It will be everything that is the opposite to the True Word of God. It will be a book, which sets out to evangelise the world into believing in the importance of humanism. It will glorify mankind; man's intelligence; man's progress; man's great scientific strength and the importance of controlling all countries in the same way.

All is being planned to ensure that the antichrist will be welcomed amid great celebrations. For make no mistake, this book will be masterminded by he who will declare himself king of the world. And all peoples will be excited about a new world; a new beginning and a new leader. In time, he will be welcomed into my Son's Church with the book of heresy. And when he sits on the throne in the new temple, all will treat him as the Christ. Shortly afterwards, he will fool the world into believing that he is my Son, Jesus Christ.

That will be the time of a great many tears – tears, which will be spilt from Heaven because of the deceit, which will involve so many people. All these preparations have begun and so God also prepares to fight for those who fall under the influence of the antichrist. Prepare well, dear children, for you will need every help from Heaven to help sustain you during the times ahead.

Move forward with hope, because that period will be short, as God will not permit the beast to reign for any longer than is necessary, according to Holy Scripture. Trust, hope and be grateful for being given the Truth now, for this is how you will be able to prepare. Give thanks always to God for such Mercies, for He is so Generous that the more you call on Him, through His beloved Son, the more He will dilute the impact of such trials.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

The faith of the clergy will be trampled upon by the greatest enemy of the God ever to walk the Earth – the antichrist

Saturday, June 7th, 2014 @ 20:00

My dearly beloved daughter, the Spirit of Truth, which prevails through My Church on Earth, must be sustained, nurtured and upheld, by those holy servants of Mine to whom I entrusted the care of all of God's children.

**The priests in My Church will soon face challenges, which will mean that many will find it very difficult to uphold My Word. Everything that is not of Me will be presented to them by the traitors among them.**

How I yearn to bring them comfort and how I will do all in My Power to fill their souls with the Fire of the Holy Spirit. I will do this so they will remain alert, calm and in no doubt, when they are asked to participate in doctrine, which will not be of Me. **They must, as guardians of My Word, be prepared to remain loyal to Me. But they will be persuaded to pursue a new interpretation of My Word and this will lead to grave error.** Should they lead innocent souls and those who are devoted to Me into error and into committing blasphemy, they will be guilty of embracing the doctrines of Hell. For that, they will know what it is like to feel the Wrath of My Father.

**The priests who are Mine will need to renew their vows of love, charity and chastity, if they are to remain in a State of Grace, in order to serve Me as they have committed to do in My Name.** Sadly, the power of evil, which will prevail against them, will be such that many will find the pressure exerted on them just too difficult to withstand. **Others will embrace the new doctrine and they will become part of the soon-to-be-declared new one world priesthood – where they will no longer serve the Triune God. They will then lead many souls into apostasy.** Only a few will remain faithful to Me and they will comfort those Christians who will never deviate from the Truth. The ones who betray Me will themselves be the victims of the antichrist and his army, who will persecute them in ways, which will mean that unless they make a pact with the beast, they will be discarded like criminals and be accused of crimes akin to treason.

**The faithful will comfort each other and by My Grace they will be given the Gifts from God, needed to protect themselves against persecution, including the Seal of the Living God, which will enable them to overcome the opposition they will face when Christianity will be brutalized.** Those who are for Me and in Me will feel great courage in their hearts, for they will be able to discern the Spirit of Truth from the spirit of evil. And all during this time, the faith of the clergy will be trampled upon by the greatest enemy of God ever to walk the Earth – the antichrist. He will seduce them and draw them into a great web of deceit and despair. His influence over them will be like a great darkness, which will descend over them and extinguish the Light of their souls and many will, after that, sell their souls to Satan.

All of these events sound as if there will be a great noise, like the clapping of thunder, but it is not how the beast will operate. No, his mission will be seen as a great evangelization of the world, which will manifest in many ways. It will be seen to be so appealing, that it will not only be those sacred servants, the luminaries of God, chosen to lead His people on Earth into holiness, who will fall victim to the deceit. **The enemies of God will also embrace the new evangelical movement, which will be announced in stages and not with great fanfare, for that would only create too many questions.**

New legislations will be introduced which will be seen to improve the lives of the world's poor. Then **the unification of countries will be created through their banks, businesses, alliances as comrades in the event of future wars, politics and finally, religion.** The steps have already begun and the plan has been coordinated for over seven years and in great detail.

All I ask of you is to remain alert and to pray for all My priests, so that they will retain the Graces, which I bestow upon them in order to serve Me and so that they can retain the True Faith.

Only the Truth is everlasting.

Only the Truth of My Word will sustain life – life of the soul, as well as the life of this Earth.

**Lies, presented as the Truth, come from Satan, who is doomed for eternity.** Those who follow him, adapt his ways and become his servants, will plunge into darkness and place themselves in grave danger.

**Only the Truth will save you. I Am the Truth.** Follow only Me, for nothing else can bring you love, peace, eternal joy or happiness. Only by following Me and My Holy Word – as I gave it to the world, where it has not been tampered with – can you be saved.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: I ask those who follow these Messages to pray for this Mission

Sunday, June 8th, 2014 @ 14:45

My child, may I ask those who follow these Messages to pray for this Mission. Your Prayers are asked so that this Work is protected from all wicked snares and deeds of the evil one, through those who serve and honour him. **Never before have your Prayers been needed as they are at this time.** The work of the evil one against this Mission of Salvation is intense and his hatred is mounting. If you do not ask God to diffuse his hatred and influence over humanity, his works will prosper and destroy souls, whose only hope of salvation will be through the Gifts, which God gives His children.

**I ask you, dear children, to pray for all those who devote their lives to God's Call and for this Mission. This Prayer is to be said for all of God's prophets, visionaries and holy servants, so that they continue to serve Him as He fulfills the Final Covenant.**

### **Crusade Prayer (155) For Protection of the Mission of Salvation:**

*O dearest Mother of Salvation, hear our call for the protection of the Mission of Salvation and for the protection of God's children. We pray for those who defy the Will of God in this great moment in history. We ask that you protect all those who respond to your call and the Word of God, to save everyone from the enemies of God. Please help release those souls, who fall prey to the deceit of the devil and open their eyes to the Truth.*

*O Mother of Salvation, help us poor sinners to be made worthy, to receive the Grace of perseverance at our time of suffering in the Name of your beloved Son, Jesus Christ.*

*Protect this Mission from harm. Protect your children from persecution. Cover all of us with your Most Holy Mantle and favour us with the Gift of retaining our faith, every time we are challenged for speaking the Truth, for conveying the Holy Word of God, for the rest of our days now and forever. Amen.*

My beloved children, you must present your Prayers each day to my Son, for the protection of this Mission against the hatred of Satan. When you do this, every Blessing will be given to you. **To those of you who are able, please have Masses offered up, as often as you can, for God's prophet Maria Divine Mercy and for all of God's servants, so that through God's Mercy, all souls will be united with Him in His Kingdom, forever.**

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

Love is the only way to defeat hatred. Hatred cannot defeat Love if it comes from God

Monday, June 9th, 2014 @ 21:42

My dearly beloved daughter, how I long to reach out to those who have lost faith and those who no longer believe in Me, as well as the ignorant.

**These Messages are for the world – not just the elect**, who greet Me with every honour and whose souls are filled with love for Me. **I love everyone, but I rely on the faithful to spread the Word of God, so as to enkindle within those hardened closed hearts the fire of My Love.**

If you love Me, you will do onto others all the good deeds that I taught you. You will treat others, as I have loved you. You will be patient with those who scorn you for wearing the badge of Christianity. You will embrace the weak: teach them My Love in all that you say and do. To be a Christian means to uphold My Word in every way. You must never forget that My Love is Divine. **My Divinity is beyond reproach and that the Power of the Holy Spirit is invincible when it is Present in any Work that is Mine. My Works are powerful and will grow and spread like a strong gust of wind with a velocity that is beyond your understanding.** So when I make Myself known with My Word – My Messages to the world – if you embrace Me, I will show great Mercy to all who take up My Cup willingly. When you accept the Gifts I give to you and use them, as I desire you to, for the good of others, then great miracles of conversion will take place. **My Love, when you accept it from Me, will spread to others.** When others receive your love, they too will recognize where it comes from.

**My Love, when instilled within your souls, through the Power of the Holy Spirit, will bring you to your knees before Me, weeping for joy. Make no mistake; you will recognize the Love of God instantly when it pierces your heart by the Power of the Paraclete. Then you will understand the Power of Love for I Am Love.** I Am the Power by which every demon, every fallen angel and Satan himself fall on the ground in agony, for they have no power over Me.

**When you allow My Love to fill your souls, you too will have the power, within you, to defeat every kind of evil in the world. My Love destroys the power of Satan and all his demons.** My Love will be your weapon against the wickedness, which you will have to face because you speak in My Name. **Accept My Love and always love My enemies.** Do not hate My enemies, for that is exactly what the evil one wants you to do, so that he can spread hatred. **Love, when spread, breeds love within others just as hatred breeds doubt, fear and anger.** Love is the only way to defeat hatred. Hatred cannot defeat Love if it comes from God.

I desire to give you this Crusade Prayer to protect you from hatred.

**Crusade Prayer (156) Protection from hatred:**

*Dear Jesus, give me Your Love and open my heart to accept Your Love with gratitude. By the Power of the Holy Spirit, let Your Love shine upon me, so that I become a beacon of Your Mercy.*

*Surround me with Your Love and let my love for You dilute every kind of hatred, which I encounter when I spread the news of Your Word. Pour out Your Mercy upon us and forgive those who reject You, insult You and who are indifferent to Your Divinity and give them the Gift of Love.*

*Let Your Love shine through at times of uncertainty, weak faith, in times of trials and suffering and by the Power of the Holy Spirit help me to bring the Truth to those who are in most need of Your Help. Amen.*

My dear followers, you will need My Protection more than ever as this Mission grows. **My Love will always cover you and I will make Myself known to you through My Word, the Grace of the Holy Spirit and by the conversion, through prayer, which this Mission of Salvation will bring the world.**

Never doubt My Divinity or the Power of God, for without Me you are nothing.

Your Jesus

Without My Light there is nothing but darkness of the soul. No peace. No love. No hope. No Life

Tuesday, June 10th, 2014 @ 12:05

My dearly beloved daughter, people may ask why is it important that the Sacrifice of the Holy Mass be retained at all costs? **The Mass is the focal point of My Presence – My True Presence in the world. My Presence brings both Life and Light. It will bring Life to the soul and fill it with a unique Grace.** It will bring with it Light – My Light - which is more powerful than the sun. A glimmer of My Light is enough to light up a room that is in darkness. As long as My Holy Eucharist is held in great glory upon the altars of My Churches, there will be life. Without it there will be darkness. **When I Am not Present, there is no Light. Without My Light there is nothing but darkness of the soul. No peace. No love. No hope. No Life.**

**Whatever new rules will be forced upon you in the name of evangelization and modernity, in My Name, know that if My Eucharist is no longer revered, as It should be and as It was meant to be, you can be sure that it will not be long before It will disappear altogether.** On the day that this happens there will be a darkness, which will descend upon the Earth. You will not see it, but you will feel it in the cold hearts of men, for by then humanity will have changed. **Once My Presence diminishes, the gates of Hell will be opened and the antichrist will take My Place in My Church.** It will be he who is not of Me, who will sit on the throne that is rightfully Mine. And it will be before him that My Church will lie prostrate at his feet. That will be the greatest betrayal of Me, your Jesus, since Judas handed Me over to My enemies to be crucified.

It is My Church, which will be persecuted first and those who are weak of faith will pay homage to the beast. **It will be those men who will claim to represent My Church – who will crucify Me, once more.** When the imposter declares that he is Me, the hours will begin to tick and then with a deafening sound of the skies parting and the peal of thunder, My Return will be made known. The world will then understand the Truth of My Promise to Return to reclaim My Kingdom, finally, and to bring unity to My Church, My True Church – those who remained loyal to Me, through all the trials and tribulations.

Nothing can prevail against My Church, for under My Leadership and direction It will remain impenetrable against the beast and all those traitors who will have betrayed Me for their own gain.

**Hear now My Promise. All that I told you would happen will happen.** All that I promised you will be fulfilled. All that is Mine is yours. **You all belong to Me. Cling to Me for dear life, for without My Protection, you will fall into error and that would break My Heart.** Never forsake Me, for he who hates you. I will never forsake you, because I love you too much. I pull you towards Me and still you withdraw. Why? What are you fearful of? Don't you know you are of Me and that this is a natural birthright? **Lean on Me, My beloved followers, for soon you will feel lost and will not know where to turn.** And I will be waiting, to bring you My Love and offer you comfort.

Come. Do not fear Me. I come only with love to bring you My Peace.

My Light brings you sight.

My Love brings you hope.

My Heart brings you comfort.

My Hands heal you.

My Eyes see you.

My Wounds draw you.

My Body feeds you.

My Pain is yours.

Your pain is Mine.

My Mercy will save you.

My Word is your path to My Kingdom.

Your Jesus

## God the Father: The Power of the Blessed Trinity is beyond the interference of man

Wednesday, June 11th, 2014 @ 12:25

My dearest daughter, **My Desire is that each one of you respond to the Call of the Most Holy Trinity at this time.** The Power of the Blessed Trinity is beyond the interference of man and by the Grace of My Love, I reach out to humanity to declare the Truth.

**Be not afraid of your Father, for I Am yours and you are Mine. All Power is in My Hands and I make great exceptions in order to unite the world.** Many souls are indifferent to Me. They shun Me, deny My Existence and insult My Divinity by placing false gods, made of molten gold, before Me. All that is made of clay will be replaced by a renewed existence. Nothing on this Earth is eternal. Everything turns back into dust. All that is eternal is not of your world. I created man in My Likeness. I blew forth life and you were given breath and it is I Who will take it away. All begins and ends with Me and no man can or will dictate how I will unite My children. That task is Mine – not yours. **My Plans to salvage souls – the good, the bad and the wretched, will not be destroyed.** Damaged, perhaps, but never ruined, for all that I say will be and all that I desire will come to pass.

I know each of you, as you were born out of My Love. Whatever your circumstances, they evolved because of Divine Providence and there is a reason for everything. Those of you who do not know Me – you are also Mine, for I created you. You did not evolve from the species. To believe that, is to deceive yourself and serves only as a means, planted by the deceiver in your hearts, to deny Me. By denying Me, your Eternal Father, you deny Eternal Salvation. And by denying the Truth of My Existence, you will separate yourself from an existence of eternal glory.

All Mercy is Mine. I lavish My Mercy on those whose hearts are pure; who have love in their souls because they have allowed Me to enter into them. **The main obstacle to receiving Eternal Life is the pride of humanity.** Pride is the single biggest barrier to uniting yourself to Me. You may know Me, through My Son; understand My Word, but you do not practice what you have been taught. **Love comes from Me. When there is pride in the soul, love dies within it and is replaced with hatred. Pride comes from Satan and it is abhorrent to Me, just as it is distressing.**

**Let Me love you by accepting My Word and the Gifts I gave the world through the biggest Sacrifice of My Son's death on the Cross. I gave you life. I gave you Myself, through the Manifestation of My Son. I lowered Myself, in humility before you, in order to defeat the sin of pride.** I taught you through the prophets. I gave you the Gift of free will but you abused it to satisfy your own lusts and desires. **The Gift of free will has a dual purpose – to give you the freedom to choose, so that you do not come to Me out of fear, but out of love and to defeat the power of the devil.** It is your free will that Satan covets most of all and he will use every deceit to get you to hand it over to him. When souls do this, through the sin of pride, new age practices and the occult, they become enslaved by the evil one. He will then manifest, within the souls who hand him over their free will, every single one of his traits. You will know them by their behaviour. **But the one sign that their free will has been given to the evil one is when these souls constantly seek to publicly mock My Son, Jesus Christ, and His Mother, the Immaculate Virgin Mary, Mother of the World. Satan despises both of them.**

If, instead, you use the free will I gave you, for the good of your soul and to love one another, this is a powerful means by which to dilute the power of Satan. But, **it is those souls who give to Me, through My Son, Jesus Christ, the gift of their free will, that give the most powerful gift of all. It will be through these souls that I will defeat the evil one and the means by which I can save the souls of those who have completely separated themselves from Me.**

That is My Promise. I will save the souls of even the most hopeless cases because of the sacrifices of those who give Me this gift of their free will, through My Son, Jesus Christ.

Your Eternal Father

God the Most High

That will be the Greatest Day since God created Adam and Eve

Friday, June 13th, 2014 @ 22:20

My dearly beloved daughter, **My Time is very near and because of this, it is important that every single person in the world prepares, as if they were to be taken from this life at any moment. Do not ignore My Call, for those who fail to prepare for the Great Day will be left in great anguish.**

**On the Day of My Second Coming, which will be preceded by The Warning, where I will prove to the world Who I Am, you must be ready.** I come for all of you to take you into the exquisite new and glorious Paradise. I do not desire to exclude anyone. Each of you is a cherished child of God. Those who are not aware of their parentage will know, instantly, Who I Am. For it will stem from an ingrained human instinct, just as a child who is separated from its natural parent will know their own flesh and blood, even if it takes a lifetime to reunite with each other. It will feel natural and, for those who have a warm heart, the final moment will be filled with an exhilarating love. You have nothing to fear.

For those who choose to believe in false gods and who do not recognize the Triune God, you will not readily accept Me, for you have always rejected Me. Yet, I will pull you towards Me and embrace you. The Power of God will descend over you, through the Gift of the Holy Spirit, and you will find it hard to turn your back on Me. So for all those who see Me, including those who rejected Me in this life, most of you will realize the Truth at that stage. You will allow Me to pull you into My Sacred Arms.

**I will lift you all, in an instant, in the blink of an eye, into My New Kingdom. And then will commence the beginning of the end. Those souls who idolized the beast and who gave themselves over in body, mind and soul to Satan, and who became his willing agents, will have nowhere to turn, nowhere to hide and they will be left without any help, for Satan will have forsaken them. For by then, Satan will be cast into the abyss and his power will cease completely at that point. To those souls, I say this. Even at that stage I will show you Mercy. You must call out to Me and say:**

*“Jesus, help me. Jesus, forgive me for all my sins.”*

**and I will lift you, too, into My New Paradise.**

I will save every soul who calls on Me just before the skies close; the mountains collapse and the sea floods the Earth and then the Heavens will disappear along with the old Earth. Up will rise My New Paradise, the New Heaven and Earth, just as it was created for Adam and Eve, and all will rejoice. For that will be the Greatest Day since God created Adam and Eve. Never lose hope and remember My Words to you now.

**My Mercy is so Great that even those who have sold their souls to the devil will be saved, if they so desire, by calling out to Me on the Final Day.** They too can live an Eternal Life of great glory, with all of God's children. This New Paradise is your rightful inheritance. Do not squander it for the false and empty promises of Satan.

I love you all. Always keep My Love locked within your hearts and I will always protect you from evil.

Your Jesus

## You must never worship any other god, but the Triune God

Saturday, June 14th, 2014 @ 12:40

My dearly beloved daughter, there is only one God – God the Father, God the Son and God the Holy Spirit – all distinct Persons in One. There are not three separate units, for We are One – God the Father, Creator of All; God the Son, as He manifested to live amongst you and God the Holy Spirit, given to humanity as the Gift by which the Truth fills your hearts with knowledge, new life and the Power of My Love.

When you come to Me, you come to My Father. When the Holy Spirit calls you, It comes from the Father. **All comes from God. You must never worship any other god, but the Triune God. But, know this. To know the Father, you must acknowledge God the Son, for without Me, Jesus Christ, you cannot know the Father.**

God loves all of His children, but His children do not love Him as they should. That is okay, because through Me they will become part of My New Kingdom on Earth. Then there are those who follow the evil one and who, knowingly, give him the gift of their free will. It is then that they have no longer control over their actions, for the evil spirits within them use them in order to recruit other vulnerable souls. These souls do not worship God – instead they worship Satan. **I plead with you to help Me save these poor unfortunate souls, for they cannot save their own souls through their free choice any more. I desire that, through your prayers, you beg for the relief of souls in captivity, so that they will come back to Me.**

### **Crusade Prayer (157) For souls in captivity:**

*O dear Jesus, release those souls who are slaves to false gods and Satan. Help us through our prayers to bring them relief from the pain of possession.*

*Open the gates of their prison and show them the path to the Kingdom of God, before they are taken hostage by Satan into the abyss of Hell.*

*We beg You, Jesus, to cover these souls with the Power of the Holy Spirit, so they will seek out the Truth and help them to find the courage to turn their backs on the snares and wickedness of the devil. Amen.*

The problem encountered by souls, who adore false gods, is that they leave themselves open to the spirit of evil, which needs only a tiny fraction of their free will in order to infest them. **False gods lead souls into terrible danger. The biggest danger facing them is that they believe that such practices are normal, healthy for their spirit and a means by which to find peace and calm in their lives. All they will find is pain and sorrow.**

**Be warned of the dangers of following the occult and new age practices, for they are not of Me.** It is only by following Me, Jesus Christ, that you can have Eternal Life. The opposite to life is death. Death of the body does not mean the end of your existence. Your existence is for eternity. Eternal Life comes only through Me. Eternal death comes from Satan.

Your Jesus

I will tear down the temples of these sects and stop them in their vile acts against God's children

Sunday, June 15th, 2014 @ 09:30

My dearly beloved daughter, the extent to which I Am ignored, dismissed and hated is beyond the knowledge of most people.

There are groups and sects which are dedicated to the worship of Satan and who commit terrible atrocities under the direction of he who hates Me. **The poor sinners who are involved have sold their souls to the devil and to the outside they are a source of amusement, but hear Me now. They have only one master and this master has great power over them because they have given him the gift of their free will.** And just as Satan despises the human race, he uses these souls, although they do not truly understand this fact. Their hatred for Me is as intense as it is towards those who serve Me, Jesus Christ.

**The final battle for souls will be fought in every part of the world and it will be these groups, who will fight very hard to pull people away from Me and the final Salvation I bring to God's children. Because I love all – including those who have sacrificed their lives and their right to Eternal Salvation for the empty promises of the king of lies, My duty is to overcome all obstacles to reach them, so that I can save them.**

I will tear down the temples of these sects and stop them in their vile acts against God's children. Those who are freed from these prisons of hatred will, I promise, find Me waiting. **For every single soul who comes to Me searching for peace, from these groups – I will convert, ten times their number. I will defeat the devil and I will take God's children, no matter what they have done, back from the brink of the abyss of Hell.**

Never fear the power of the spirit of evil, once you trust Me completely. My Power, the Power of God, the Beginning and the End, will never be destroyed. But, if any man who attempts to try to destroy the Power of God, knowing the consequences, and who refuses all efforts by Me to save his soul – he will suffer for eternity.

Your Jesus

## I Am Gentle, Loving and Patient

Sunday, June 15th, 2014 @ 14:25

My dearly beloved daughter, **My Plan to redeem humanity and to disclose My New Kingdom is succeeding, as foretold.** I will bring the world a great Gift and for those who find this overwhelming and frightening, know this.

I Am Gentle, Loving and Patient and all will be done by the Holy Will of My Father, Who does not wish to bring pain and anguish to any of His children, no matter how blackened their souls are. If this was the case, He would have destroyed the world and taken only the elect into the New Paradise. And so **My Father waited and waited, until the world's population was at its greatest number. He has begun the final part of His Plan to save humanity, so that a multitude can be saved at once.**

**This Plan must not be feared or opposed, as the final prize is one that will bring you all the greatest glory.** You must not resist it; you must not ridicule it or discard it, for you will regret this decision for eternity. Let not one man interfere with the Will of God. **In order to save the masses, My Father will not hesitate to punish those who stand in His Way to save billions of souls.** And while every soul is precious to Him and while He will intervene in every way to bring souls to their senses, **He will destroy those who are responsible for denying Him the souls of millions. Be in no doubt that they will suffer for this and let it be known that you will know these souls by their deeds and then by their punishment. Their punishment will begin on Earth at this time, in the hope that they will see the Truth.** Failing that, My Father will remove them.

The Power of God is manifest on Earth at this time and you will see how these sides will emerge in the battle for souls. They will include those who truly serve Me; those who do not know Me and those who do, but choose to serve a different master not of Me. The only victors will be those who, by the Mercy of God, will be given the Keys to the Kingdom of God.

Your Jesus

## The doors have been opened to allow the heathen to desecrate My Church

Monday, June 16th, 2014 @ 17:27

My dearly beloved daughter, to those amongst you who do not desire that I communicate with you, then know this. Your free will means that you are free to choose whether or not you accept what I say and what I desire. Whether to believe or not believe – that is your choice and, whatever you decide, I will never Judge you because of this.

**But you must never judge others in My Name.** By this I mean judging those who reject Me, as well as, those who accept My Intervention. **Not one amongst you has the right to declare another person to be evil or guilty of wrongdoing.** Those of you who judge harshly - those people you believe to be wrong, guilty of wrongdoing or heresy – do not have this right. **You must remain silent and pray for those you believe to be afflicted.** Only I, Jesus Christ, have the Power to Judge humanity.

**When you demean another person in My Holy Name, you are guilty of sin** and I will hold this against you. **When you harm others by your tongue, I will silence you.** When you hurt another person's reputation, your own reputation will be questioned by others. **Hypocrisy disgusts Me** and when you are guilty of calumny, carried out in My Name, then you bring great shame, not only on yourselves, but upon My Holy Name.

Any man who inflicts pain upon another person and openly professes to speak in the Name of God, deceives only himself. Those who punish others and say that they are merely carrying out their orders, because of their dedication and devotion to God, are not of Me. Shame on you, for you do not know Me. And **while you fight amongst yourselves – Christian against Christian – the pagans amongst you are invading My Church.** The enemy works very cleverly. His cunning plan is to create discord within My Church and as true allegiance to Me weakens, the doors have been opened to allow the heathen to desecrate My Churches and the Holy Eucharist.

Shame on those of you who know the Truth – My Holy Word given to you in the most Holy Scriptures. **Every sacrifice was made for you; the prophets of God sent to you were violated, persecuted and killed; the visionaries, seers and the saints – all revered, only after their deaths, but scourged by you when they imparted My Word and then My Own Sacrifice – when you crucified Me. Now what do you do? You allow those who worship false gods to pay homage to them upon My Altars, which are meant to honour Me.** Would these pagans allow you to do the same in their temples?

History repeats itself. The heathen took over My Father's Church and they were cast out. **When you desecrate My Church and My Body, you are no longer fit to serve Me** and I will cast out every sacred servant of Mine who betrays Me in this way. **Your sins are blacker than those whom you serve in My Name, for you will carry with you the souls you take away from Me.** It is time for you to choose. You either accept Me, Jesus Christ, as I Am and not what you want Me to be or you deny Me. There is nothing in between.

Your Jesus

## The world is starved of the Truth of My Word

Tuesday, June 17th, 2014 @ 22:23

My dearly beloved daughter, **My Remnant Army has gathered in great numbers and is scattered in every part of the world. My Own know Me and by the Power of the Holy Spirit, I have made Myself known through the Power of My Words contained in these Sacred Messages.**

**My Word will draw those already blessed with the Holy Spirit to Me quickly.** For these souls there is no doubt. The Holy Spirit will, through My Words, draw the more reluctant and while they may be unsure as to whether it is indeed I, Jesus Christ, Who beckons them to respond to My Call, they will come towards Me with caution. Eventually, they will embrace Me fully. Then there are those who believe in Me, but who do not accept that I Am calling out to them. They too, in time, will respond to My Call. **But what is My Call?** Is it to simply prove Myself? No, for that is unnecessary. **My Call is to gather you to prepare you, so that all Christians will help Me in My quest to save humanity.** It is through My beloved disciples that I can make much happen.

**My Mission is to save souls and I will do this through the use of the free will of man.** The Will of God is to give life and to bring all God's children under His Protection. **By the Divine Will of God,** all souls can be saved, but the route to Eternal Salvation lies in the free will, given to man, by God. **It will be through your free will that each of you will choose your future.** You will not be forced to accept the Mercy of God, but you will be asked to follow Me. I will never command you to do this, for it is your right – the right to your free will – for you to decide for yourself what you want to do.

Some men will choose wisely, for they will know what I offer, the path of Truth – the Way to Eternal Life. Some people will choose unwisely and follow the wrong path. They will do this because they will have failed to understand the Truth, the Word of God. They will have allowed the allure of great material attractions, lusts and pleasures to sway them away from Me. They do not believe in life after death and feel no remorse for the sins they commit in fulfilling their own selfish desires. Yet, if they are shown the Truth and are encouraged by others to listen to the Word of God and My Promise for the future, they can change. They can, through the Gift of Conversion, reside in My Kingdom.

**My Call, therefore, is to encourage all souls to seek the Truth.** Through their free will – and it has to be by their own choice – they will allow Me, their beloved Jesus, to save them. **I call out to all Christians now to take up your armour and march forward to help Me to gather those souls who are scattered and lost. Through your help, I can encourage all souls of every creed, race and colour to come to Me. When you reach out to them, I will cover you with the great Gifts of the Holy Spirit so that you can succeed and bring Me the lost souls for whom I pine every second.**

The Will of God is to save everyone. But it is by the free will of man, who chooses to come forward into My Arms, by his own free choice, that the Divine Will of God will be fulfilled as it should be. **Go, all of you, and teach the Truth of the Holy Gospels.** The world is starved of the Truth of My Word. My Word is no longer taught in the way it should be. People must be given the Truth – it is what I gave up My Life for. Without access to the Truth – My Holy Word – you cannot choose the correct path to Eternal Salvation.

**That is why I come now, to bring you the Truth.** To bring you to your senses, so that you are prepared, ready and waiting for the Great Day without fear, anguish or worry in your hearts. When you accept Me and trust in Me completely you will be at peace.

Your Jesus

**Mother of Salvation: For every step you take to come closer to my Precious Son, you will take two steps backwards**

Wednesday, June 18th, 2014 @ 14:51

My children, **follow me, the Mother of Salvation, and take my hand as I lead you along the path of Truth to my Son.** It will be through my intercession that many of you will find the courage to walk this thorny and stone ridden path to Eternal Salvation.

Dear children, in order to get to know my Son truly, it requires great perseverance. **You must open your mind, your heart and your soul, without a trace of doubt or pride, before you will be able to see.** When the Truth is revealed to you within your hearts, you must cling to this, for it will be the means by which you will be set free.

**For every step you take to come closer to my Precious Son, you will take two steps backwards, because of the way in which the evil one will taunt you.** He will never cease to try and pull you away from Christ, for he has made it his vile mission to pull you in the opposite direction. **So when you fall along your journey you must pick yourself up again and start all over.** For each time you take a backward step, know that everything that Satan influences will always be backwards – the opposite to all that my Son bequeaths to the human race. **You will, therefore, require great patience, but once you overcome every hurdle, you will walk more quickly along the path towards my Son.** Each setback, when overcome, will make you stronger in your faith. And when your faith becomes strong, nothing will stand in your way to become a true disciple of Jesus Christ.

Go in peace, dear children, and **allow me, the Mother of Salvation, to help you to become stronger in your love for Jesus Christ, because without Him you will never find the peace and comfort that you seek in this life or beyond.**

Your loving Mother

Mother of Salvation

## Mother of Salvation: These Miracles will happen over a period of three years

Thursday, June 19th, 2014 @ 13:48

My child, **the Miracles commanded by my Eternal Father will be made known soon in all parts of the Earth. These Miracles will defy all human reasoning, scientific knowledge and experience. The Earth, the sun and the moon will react to produce very unusual spectacles** and many will know that they could only have been made possible by the Hand of God. These Miracles will happen over a period of three years and they will take place for a reason. **They are to help to ignite the faith of humanity so that they will realize that everything is controlled by the Hand of God.**

When wicked acts and deeds are perpetrated by man, they can be intercepted by God. The battle between the evil one and God is difficult for people to understand. When injustices take place, they are permitted for different reasons, but the main one stems from the need for purification. This may seem unfair, but this is not for man to understand, until they are given the Gift of Knowledge, which comes from the Holy Spirit. It is when souls are purified that they will begin to realize the way in which God works in order to bring His children into a state where they can recognize Him.

**The Miracles I speak of will include great Acts of God, which will involve tragedies which will be averted and seem to have been impossible from a scientific point of view. They will also involve great signs in the sky; the movement of the Earth and the colours associated with nature.**

**My own involvement with these Miracles will be seen through the signs I will place at my apparition sites around the world.** Do not fear these Miracles, as they are a Gift from God. Be thankful for His Mercy; for there is no task too great that He will not take on to ensure that the human race can be awakened so as to accept Him. This is the Will of God, for He loves every one of you.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

**Mother of Salvation: To serve my Son truly, you must love Him first. To love my Son you must know Him first**

Saturday, June 21st, 2014 @ 15:40

My dear child, **my own life on Earth was lived through my Son, Jesus Christ. My soul was created in Heaven by my Father, God the Most High, and my birth was an extraordinary Gift to humanity. I was sent by God with the sole purpose of delivering into the world the much-anticipated Messiah. My Son's birth was Miraculous and from the moment He drew His first Breath my only desire was to serve His every need.**

I adored my Son and acknowledged Him with great reverence. **His beautiful Godly demeanor was quickly evident within three months of His birth. His smile was radiant and even as young as He was; His piercing blue Eyes had an extraordinary depth and maturity.** I knew I was there to serve Him in every way, but He showed me great Love at a very early age. This Love was not just the love that a child would have for his mother – it was much greater than that. He soothed me; caressed my face whenever I became worried about the dangers, which we, and my spouse, Saint Joseph, would have to face.

After the exodus to Egypt, I found it difficult to relax and I remained alert to every potential threat or danger, which meant that I slept few hours at night. Even before my Son made Himself known, it was very clear to me the dangers He would have to face in the future. His Hands, always reaching out to people in love and friendship. As a boy, He drew many, although they had no idea Who He was. He also drew unwarranted criticism from friends and people He knew. He was bullied and laughed at and I was also snubbed by many. The Presence of God drew the good as well as those with dark souls to our small family from the day my Son was born. My love for Him was very powerful. I loved Him for Who He was, but I also loved Him as a Mother and that love continues to this day.

I was somewhat overprotective of my Son and when I lost Him on the journey back from Jerusalem I was terrified. My sense of loss was felt in every part of me and I could not rest until I found Him. On that day, when I found Him speaking and preaching to the elders in the Temple, I realized from that moment on that I had only to serve Him and to be obedient to His every Desire.

To serve my Son truly, you must love Him first. To love my Son, you must know Him first. **To know my Son means to study His Word and to understand what He told His disciples during His Time on Earth. It is only through His Word that you can get to know Jesus Christ. If you accept His Holy Word, then you can serve Him. You cannot serve Him if you do not honour His Word or do all that He taught you.** Obedience to the Word of God is essential if you wish to live like true Christians. If you preach His Word then you must practice what my Son preached – to love one another; to do onto others what you would expect to be done onto you; to honour God, through the Holy Sacraments, as He taught you.

**You must never dictate to God your desire to change His Word, because you do not have this right.** Subservience to my Son can only be achieved if you remain obedient to His Teachings. Go in peace to love and serve the Lord.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## Compare Me to a mother who has to separate from her child at birth

Monday, June 23rd, 2014 @ 01:45

My dearly beloved daughter, I bring you and all of My beloved followers great Blessings today. My Heart bursts with love for you all. **I realize that your journey to serve Me can be very difficult at times, but I desire to let you know that I Am guiding you every second.** There is not one trial that you may face which cannot be surmounted. Therefore, if you feel helpless and fearful, you must not give up and when you trust in Me all will seem easier.

Compare Me to a mother who has to separate from her child at birth and who can never see this child again during her lifetime. The mother will never forget that child and spends every day pining for her flesh and blood in the hope that she will reunite with her baby at some stage. Every day that child is in her thoughts; she prays for his or her wellbeing and feels a permanent pain, deep within her heart, for her loss. Nothing will ever satisfy her, until she embraces that child once again in her arms. She has great patience, great hope and a deep longing to come face to face with the child she expelled from her womb and does not mind the years in between. All that matters to her is that she and her child become whole again – one entwined with the other.

**I Am like any parent who has to endure such anguish. For Me, the waiting is distressing. But the pain of loss, like the long-lost child who refuses to come back to the parent, is the greatest of all. The pain I feel, when I Am rejected by God's children, is a constant torment for Me.** I will do anything to draw these souls into My Bosom. I will use other souls – their brothers and sisters, who want to comfort Me – in My quest to awaken their dormant souls. **I need My beloved followers, the siblings of these lost children of God, to scatter around the world and bring My family together.**

**We must unite against the spirit of darkness, which will make it almost impossible for these souls to decipher the Truth of their birth.** These people must be told of their birthright; their inheritance and their Eternal Salvation. For the time is near when all Truth will be revealed. **With your help, My beloved followers, they will come to Me, back into My family, where we will all unite, finally, as one.** The way it was meant to be.

I love you all with a deep tenderness and I rejoice when you respond with love in your heart to My Call.

Your Jesus

## Do not cut off ties with those who hate you because of Me

Wednesday, June 25th, 2014 @ 23:37

My dearly beloved daughter, **there is no need for people to stop all their normal day-to-day activities when they pledge allegiance to Me.** I Am not a God that commands you to fall down at My Feet, to the detriment of your daily responsibilities. I do not preen; stand majestically, with a proud demeanor, to rule the human race, nor do I dictate your every move or try to stifle you into subservience to Me. That is not Who I Am, for I came as a humble servant to free man from bondage to the devil.

I came to save you and I come again to complete My Plan of Salvation. I Am here to serve you. I come to draw you to Me and while I delight in your love for Me and the time you devote to Me, My intention is to do this in a way which does not cause you undue distress. **While I welcome the time you give to Me and the prayers you offer up, you still have to live your lives in order to feed and clothe yourselves and your families. All I ask is that you live your lives in the way that is necessary in order to serve Me.** And as your relationship with Me deepens, you will feel a compelling desire to speak with Me through your thoughts and words.

I ask that you treat others with the respect that you show Me. Do not argue or lose your temper with others over Me. **Never justify the actions or words, however, of those who insult Me – just pray for them. As your love for Me grows, your relationship with Me will become more intimate. When that happens, that will be the time when you will draw down upon you the wrath of those whose faith is weak.** Expect this to happen and do not be alarmed or distressed, for when you are in union with Me, then you will be hated for this. **Be patient with these people. Be kind. Be polite.** Do not bother to argue, for nothing you say will make a difference. Instead, **show them the meaning of Christianity by responding to hatred with love.**

Do not cut off ties with those who hate you because of Me. Instead, **please pray for them.** You must try to keep a balance in your life when you are in union with Me. While I desire your company I also desire that you love those who need Me, but who cannot see Me; who cannot find it in their hearts to accept Me or who have no concept of what Eternal Life means. Your duty is to Me and My Desire is that you use your time wisely to love these souls. **Through your words, deeds, actions and prayers, you can and will bring Me these souls.**

Your Jesus

## Not one of you is capable of understanding Divine Laws

Thursday, June 26th, 2014 @ 14:00

My dearly beloved daughter, you must never believe that My Word, given to the world, through these Messages will be accepted easily. Those who do not accept them will struggle from time to time to live these Messages and all that I ask of them. Instead of living the Messages and adapting their lives accordingly, they will question and question every Word that comes from My Sacred Mouth. If they were, instead, to adhere to My Teachings, which have never changed, then they would serve Me better.

Not one of you is capable of understanding the Divine Laws, which come from My beloved Father. **When you try to analyse the Mysteries of the Divinity of the Holy Trinity, you will fail, for not all is for your knowing. Any one of you who believes that they understand the events leading up to and beyond My Second Coming must know this. I reveal certain events only to help you prepare your souls. My Revelations are not given to you to cause sensation, controversy or hatred amongst you, for I would never inflict such confusion.** Confusion stems from a lack of trust in Me and a burning human curiosity, which is understandable. You must simply remain true to My Holy Word – that is all that I ask.

I lived a simple life when I walked the Earth. I taught My Word in a simple way, so that My Teachings would be understood by all. I showed My abhorrence at those who professed to represent God and whose duty it was to ensure that the Ten Commandments were honoured. Yet, these learned men, bursting with pride, wore bejeweled garments and boasted of their positions within the Temple of God. So intent were they in their acts of posturing; dictating; admonishing the poor, the humble and the ignorant; that they forgot one important fact. Their role was to serve God. And to serve God, they had to serve His children. Instead, they demanded respect; sought adulation and coveted each other's positions of power within the hierarchy that existed within the Temples. **At no stage did I encourage sensationalism, although My Word delivered to the masses, albeit in a very simple way, created controversy.** For only the Word of God, which is simple and straightforward, can offend in this way. The Truth creates division for many people because they cannot face it. Yet, it is only the Truth - the Word of God – that you need concern yourselves with. **To analyse My Word or to argue over the meaning of the Truth and sensationalize the Word of God is a waste of your time.** Far better you serve Me by serving others in My Name.

Do not be fearful of the Truth; do not reject it; dismiss it or create new interpretations of it. The Truth remains the same as it always has. My Word is My Word. What I say will Be. God's Will cannot be tampered with. By accepting the Truth, it will bring clarity of mind; peace within your souls and a desire to be obedient to My Word – as it is given – at all times. There is nothing that you can add to it, for it will remain intact for eternity.

Your Jesus

## **My Church, when it divides and falls, will embrace humanism with great relish**

Friday, June 27th, 2014 @ 22:11

My dearly beloved daughter, you will never identify the work of Satan in the world that easily, for he is very cunning. He will rarely expose his deeds in a way, which would cause people to question his influence. Throughout his reign on Earth, he went to extraordinary lengths to convince the world that he does not exist. Rarely will you see the truth, because it is camouflaged through those people he uses to convince people that God does not Exist.

**The objective of the devil is to fool people into believing that the world and the existence of the human race is a means to an end. His greatest triumph was the introduction of humanism and, in particular, secular humanism.**

**Humanism, a so-called desire to look after the needs of the human race, through the elimination of social injustice, is flawed. Those who adopt humanism in their lives do so as a substitute for a belief in God and it is understandable why they do this. Sadly, many religions have produced dissidents, whose behavior is not influenced by God. Their hatred for others and their murderous intent is exercised in the Name of God when, in fact, it is Satan himself who inspires their every move. He does this to drive people away from God. These dark souls commit terrible injustices and use the Name of My beloved Father to carry out wicked acts. They then justify these acts in the name of their religion and they cause many people to reject all belief in God.**

Secular humanism, while applauding all good things in the name of social justice, is very appealing to those souls who are tender of heart, for their intentions are good. Sadly, when they embrace this doctrine, they are saying that the Creation of the world was an accident, caused by nature. But this is untrue, for the world was created by My Eternal Father. No scientist will ever be able to explain the Creation of the world, because this knowledge will never be made known to man.

**To reject the supernatural and the Divine Existence of God means that you reject moral guidelines, which derive from God.** This means that morality, a deep sense of what is or not pleasing to God, cannot be sustained and this leads to darkness. Instead, **man will become focused only on his physical needs, and he will neglect his soul. Upon death, his soul, which he refused to accept as a life-giving Gift from God, will still not accept God's Mercy.** Many of these souls will have completely alienated themselves from God's Mercy at that stage.

**My Church, when it divides and falls, will embrace humanism with great relish.** And, as a result, it will draw all those souls into a flawed interpretation of the Truth of their existence. The world will then embrace this new type of church – a church concerned with social injustices - and not one word about the importance of the salvation of your soul will be uttered.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: The True Church will become a Remnant

Saturday, June 28th, 2014 @ 15:03

My dearest child, **the greatest deception, which will descend upon humanity, will come from within my Son's Church on Earth** and it will be instigated by His enemies, who have infiltrated it by devious means. Satan will enter my Son's Church and the signs will be clearly seen by those who have the Spirit of God firmly implanted in their souls.

The faith of my Son's holy servants will be shattered, as many will feel compelled to desert Him through acts of sacrilege. **Many poor unfortunate servants will be asked to swear allegiance to a new oath and they will be too frightened to walk away**, although many will know, deep within their hearts, that it will be wrong.

**Many new rules will be introduced into my Son's Church on Earth, as thousands of newcomers will be sworn into the Church and they will not be authentic, for they will not have the True Spirit of Christ within their hearts.** They will enter the Church and will bear witness to a new one world religion, which will not honour my Son, Jesus Christ. **Not only will they not serve Him, their duty will be to serve the needs of humanism, which will, at its very core, deny the Existence of the Supernatural State of God and all that He stands for.**

**The clergy, who once pledged their lives to God, will be drawn into this great deceit** and as a consequence will lose the True Faith. They will not promote the importance of the salvation of souls, which was made possible by my Son's death on the Cross. The Cross is at the centre of Christianity. There is only one Cross and it will be through the Cross that the first visible signs of the betrayal of my Son will be seen. New kinds of crosses will be introduced which will snub of the Sign of the Cross and what it means in the hearts of man.

**Non-believers, who up to now, had no interest in Christianity, will be drawn into the so-called new one world church.** Along with all other religions, which do not spring from the Truth, they will scoff and sneer at the children of God, who will remain true to the Word of God.

**The True Church will become a Remnant and this Army will unite throughout the world** to become the latter-day saints and they will be empowered by the Holy Spirit in order to sustain the Truth. They will be spat at; laughed at and accused of being radicals, just as my Son, Jesus Christ, was accused of heresy when He walked the Earth to preach the Truth.

It will require tremendous courage to stay true to the Word of God, for you will be accused of wrongdoing. Your crime they, the enemies of God, will say is that you spread untruths about this abomination. **Everything, which comes from God, will be declared to be a lie**, while the truth, which they will say is represented by the new one world religion, will be a lie.

The Holy Spirit will, however, cover those who continue to spread the Holy Gospels and my Son will cover you and protect you. **The future of the survival of the human race and the right to the Eternal Life, promised to every man, woman and child, will rest on your shoulders.** It will be the Remnant, which will keep the Light of God aglow in a world, which will be plunged into darkness.

Many of you will be challenged and lies planted within your hearts, by the spirit of evil, to turn you away from the Truth. Sadly, many of you will find it too difficult to remain true to your convictions and you will be tempted to turn your backs on my Son.

To ensure that you remain strong, courageous, calm and at peace, as you take up the Cross of my Son on your shoulders, you must recite this Crusade Prayer. For many of you who find it difficult to accept that these things are to come, **there will come a day when you will recite this, Crusade Prayer (158) three times a day**, because the pressures, which will be placed upon you to deny my Son, will be overwhelming.

### **Crusade Prayer (158) Protect me from the one world religion:**

Dear Jesus, protect me from the evil of the new one world religion, which does not come from You. Sustain me on my journey to freedom, along the path to Your Holy Kingdom.

*Keep me in union with You, whenever I am tormented and forced to swallow lies, which are spread by Your enemies to destroy souls.*

*Help me to withstand persecution, to remain firm to the True Word of God against false doctrines and other sacrileges, which I may be forced to accept.*

*Through the Gift of my free will, take me into the Domain of Your Kingdom, to enable me to stand up and proclaim the Truth, when it will be declared to be a lie.*

*Never let me falter, hesitate or run away in fear, in the face of persecution. Help me to remain firm and steadfast to the Truth for as long as I live. Amen.*

Go, my dear children, and accept that these things will happen, but know that if you remain loyal to my Son, you will help to save

those souls who will be plunged into error.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

You must never reject God because of the evil acts of those who falsely claim to serve Him

Sunday, June 29th, 2014 @ 20:20

My dearly beloved daughter, any man who hides behind religion to inflict evil upon people of other religions does not come from Me. **Religions which camouflage hatred and demonize other denominations do not serve God.**

**When men use Me, Jesus Christ, as a shield to hide behind, in their quest to murder and slaughter innocents, this is the greatest sacrilege.** Men, who believe in God, must know Who God is; what He has told the world and how He has instructed His children through the Ten Commandments, in order to serve Him.

**God is Love. He does not condone hatred of any kind. If and when you see people using the cloak of religion to inflict pain upon others, for whatever reason, you must know that this has nothing to do with love for God. Hatred comes from Satan and he spreads his venom amongst religious radicals, in order to vent his anger against God.** By infiltrating those, who have a distorted understanding as to Who I Am, he succeeds in spreading hatred against God. People will then ask: "How could God permit such evil in His Name?" The answer is that **evil will always be found in places where God is revered, because such places are carefully sought out by the evil one, to bring shame to any religion, which honours God.** By his actions people will then turn away from God and He will be blamed for every vile act, perpetrated by those who claim to serve Him.

**Hatred is careful to disguise itself.** It will usually be presented by those who claim to represent God, so as to be seen to bring justice to the enemies of God. **It will be seen as the 'voice of concern' and its condemnation of what it desires the world to believe as being an evil thing. Churches of different denominations, all over the world, have been infiltrated by God's enemies from within.** The aim is to bring shame upon the Name of My Eternal Father. As a result, there has arisen, in all corners of the world, a deep suspicion and lack of trust in God. The natural assumption is that God's representatives have instigated evil in His Name and therefore, faith in God is flawed. **This is why the world has been plunged into hatred, corruption and wars, because Satan's plan is to destroy every religion, which honours the True God.** Those who cause these evils have no love in their souls.

You must never reject God because of the evil acts of those who falsely claim to serve Him. If you do, and you remove yourself from God because of this, you have fallen for the lies, which Satan wants you to swallow. Never judge others because of their beliefs – good or bad. Never judge My Eternal Father or Me, Jesus Christ, His beloved Son, for the sins that those who serve His Churches commit. Man is, and always will be, a sinner on this Earth. Sin will always be the curse of man, until I come again. But to accuse God of sin is as much a terrible sacrilege as it is impossible.

**Wake up to the fact that Satan exists** and that he is careful to hide this fact, so that he can fool souls into cursing God, the Creator of all that Is and ever will Be. Soon, all these atrocities will come to an end and all Glory will be Mine. **It will not be long before Satan is destroyed and the human race will be able to see clearly Who I Am and the Glorious Life I will bring at My Second Coming.**

You must remain alert to all that is presented in My Holy Name, for you will find that not all comes from Me.

Your Jesus

You can only uphold the Truth, for I Am the Truth. Deny the Truth and you deny Me

Monday, June 30th, 2014 @ 23:50

My dearly beloved daughter, you, My dear followers, must know that the gates of Hell will never prevail against My Church, although much of My Church on Earth will be crushed, as foretold. But, the Truth can never die. **My Word will never die out nor will My Teachings be forgotten by those who are in true union with Me.**

Only those who remain true to My Word can say they are part of My Church on Earth. **Those who applaud any form of tampering of the Holy Gospels or adaptation of My Teachings will no longer be able to claim that they serve Me. Should a holy servant of Mine dare to proclaim an alternative doctrine to the one given to man by My apostles and the prophets, before My Time, they will be immediately expelled.**

**I warn all those who embrace anything, which is deemed to be sacred – but which is formed by human hands and creation – and who accept this as Mine, that I will cast you out, for you will no longer be able to call yourselves My servants. And should you lead souls into error, your punishment will begin in your time and will continue long after you depart from this life.**

My Anger is unknown to you, because you have yet to witness it. But know this. You who will betray Me already know who you are, for your faith has already weakened. Many of you have already fallen and your weakness will be your downfall. You will betray Me; deny Me and embrace My enemies, for you will be so caught up in the new religion – the secular humanism, which will come as a wolf dressed in sheep's clothing to devour you – that I will be forgotten. Your ambition and desire to please those enemies of Mine, who will rise to great heights, within the echelons of My Church – will blind you to the Truth. This will be the cause of your demise and all those whom you will pull into grave error.

**It is when My Church turns My Teachings upside down; inside out and back to front, that you will know that the time has come for the antichrist to take centre stage.** Those who worship the beast will sign their own death warrant and will hand over their free will, a Sacred Gift from God, to My enemies. **Once you swear an oath to this new false doctrine, you will be guilty of crucifying Me and your punishment will be severe.**

Why, you may ask, would you be punished for your obedience to your elders? The answer is simple. When you swore an oath to serve Me, you agreed to uphold the Truth. When you break this oath, because of your obedience to those enemies of Mine to come, then it is not I, Jesus Christ, you will serve.

You can only uphold the Truth, for I Am the Truth. Deny the Truth and you deny Me. When you deny Me, as a servant of God, you will no longer be fit to instruct God's children towards their Eternal Salvation.

Your Jesus

Your faith will be tested like never before

Tuesday, July 1st, 2014 @ 20:50

My dearly beloved daughter, **the love, which radiates from My disciples who follow Me at this time, is all encompassing.** It is the Light, which is aflame amidst you that is sustaining My Love, which is felt everywhere I Am revered. **The Holy Spirit continues to be poured down upon My Church on Earth, as it struggles against the trials and tribulations, which face it every day.**

The spirit of darkness, however, continues to weigh heavily upon nations, as every effort is made by the agents of the evil one to drive out every trace of Me, My Word and My True Church, from the face of the Earth. Be assured, no matter how heavy your burden is, that I Am with you, walking beside you and helping you to overcome adversity, every step of your journey. **Your faith will be tested like never before;** your courage may leave you from time to time; your perseverance tested to its limits and your acceptance of the Truth challenged. **You will be picked on; scoffed at and sneered at, all of which will be caused by the wicked acts of those who Satan uses to fight Me, Jesus Christ. But nothing will destroy My Church – My true followers.**

**Those who remain obedient to the Word of God, as it has existed for so long, will continue to represent Me on Earth. My Protection will cover you like an invisible sheath and your faith will never diminish once you fight with the Sword of God.**

Remain true to Me and My Light will continue to shine upon the human race. **My Promise is that My Church will remain intact, although smaller than it is now, until the Great Day of the Lord dawns.**

Your Jesus

Mother of Salvation: It will soon become unlawful to declare that you follow Jesus Christ

Wednesday, July 2nd, 2014 @ 16:40

Dear children, **if humanity were to witness the Majesty of my Son, Who sits on the Heavenly Throne, at the right hand side of the Eternal Father, they would hang their heads in shame and remorse.**

My beloved Son, Jesus Christ, is adored, honoured and lavished with great love by the angels and saints in Heaven. **On Earth there is very little respect shown to He Who suffered a terrible death to salvage the human race from sin.** How the Heavens weep at this time in history, as every attempt to rid the Earth of every sign that represents my Son is being made everywhere. Not content with banishing public displays of the Most Holy Crosses, it will soon become unlawful to declare that you follow Jesus Christ.

**Very little tolerance will be shown to Christians who remain true to the Word and who follow the path to God. Even those holy servants who profess to serve Jesus Christ will be too weak to defend Christianity and they will allow themselves to be forced into accepting these laws. In many cases the traitors amongst them will facilitate the abolition of the Cross and the Truth of Christianity.** In time, they will all adore a false doctrine, along with other faiths which will not come from God. Because they will choose the path of error, by their own free will, this means that they will refuse to accept God's Mercy and they will condemn themselves to the darkness.

You must never betray my Son for any reason, for He is the Way of the Truth and only He can bring you Eternal Salvation.

Your beloved Mother

The Mother of Salvation

God the Father: I Am the Truth. Take My Hand and follow Me. All Life comes from Me

Thursday, July 3rd, 2014 @ 16:40

My dearest daughter, **man is in control of his own destiny, because he has been given freedom of choice, as a Gift from Me.**

**Some choose the correct path towards My heavenly Kingdom, which is through My Only-Begotten Son, Jesus Christ.** Others choose unwisely. **Because of man's gifts, which include intelligence, knowledge and free will, many become proud. Others seek falsehoods and great material gifts, which the world makes possible, until eventually, only their immediate desires become important to them.** By adhering to selfish acts and deeds; by becoming self-obsessed and by seeking out personal fulfillment, at the expense of others, they condemn themselves to the sins, which will enslave them.

By refusing to accept the Gift of Eternal Life, which I bring to all of you, who will share in My Kingdom, you, dear children, will separate from Me for eternity. I come to intervene at this time because the self-absorption in the world has eradicated all love in your hearts for Me. **I come to bring you the Truth; the knowledge of My Kingdom and a reminder of the two choices, which you will be presented with. The first choice is to accept My Hand of Mercy and live a glorious life by sharing in the Divine Life of My New Kingdom. The second choice is to choose eternal darkness and become slaves to the abyss, where Satan will remain forever.**

So many of you refuse My Love, the knowledge I gave you through My Holy Word, and the warnings given to you by the prophets. Do not believe that the world today is any different to time on Earth up to now. Humanity has not changed. Sin is still your curse and it will only be by fighting the enemy – which brings you misery and sorrow – that you will become capable of accepting the Life I have created for you.

Listen now as I remind you of My Promise. **I have created an Eternal Paradise, which belongs to you. It will provide you with Eternal Life of the body and the soul. It awaits you.** Do not squander your inheritance. This will break My Heart if you do and you will regret this decision for eternity.

**Hear now My Call,** for I will send every sign; every Miracle and every Grace, so as to awaken your jaded hearts until I stir, within you, the knowledge of the Truth.

**I Am the Truth. Take My Hand and follow Me. All Life comes from Me.**

Your Eternal Father

God the Most High

Man responds to love with love, just as hatred breeds hatred

Saturday, July 5th, 2014 @ 17:46

My dearly beloved daughter, **let Me bring great Blessings to the world today, as I bestow the Spirit of Love, through the Power of the Holy Spirit, upon every nation.**

**This Gift of Love will envelop many, including those who do not accept Me and the world will witness great acts of charity.** When you hear of such miracles when nations will help other nations, who are in great need, then recognize these as signs from Heaven.

**My Love will entice many as it is spread through this, My Special intervention, at this special time.** Listen to Me, My beloved disciples for I want you to know that when you pray for peace, My peace I give you. When you pray for love to conquer hatred, My Love I will give you. When you pray to increase your faith, I will pour over you My Love and your faith will grow. When your faith grows, you will spread My Word through example. When you show love, without condition, to others, you walk in My Name. By your actions, others will follow your example.

Man responds to love with love, just as hatred breeds hatred. **To conquer hatred you must always respond with love, for love weakens the spirit of evil.** If enough people showed love to each other, in every aspect of their lives, then hatred could not thrive.

My Love is growing amongst you. Take it with you and spread it, for it will give life to all, including those who need it the most.

Your Jesus

Mother of Salvation: I will work closely with my beloved Son, Jesus Christ, in His final act to salvage humanity

Sunday, July 6th, 2014 @ 14:25

My child, **my time as the Mother of Salvation, when I will work closely with my beloved Son, Jesus Christ, in His final act to salvage humanity has been firmly established.**

**I will, as and from this day forward, do all that is required of me to respond to Him as He intervenes in the affairs of the world to reveal His Mercy.**

The road to salvation is a very difficult one, as it is never easy to open the eyes of the blind to the Truth. There is nothing more frustrating to witness than those poor souls who cannot see because they refuse to. Man's stubbornness is a great barrier and because of this great acts of prayer and sacrifice are required by all those who are blessed with the Light of God in their hearts. It will be your generosity of free will, as you bring my Son the gift He desires, which will enable the Holy Spirit to descend upon those souls who are in great need of my Son's Mercy.

It can be a great challenge to proclaim the Truth, by your faith alone. But while many people are loyal to my Son they do not have the gift of insight. Blind faith in God is a great Gift and is given to those who are tender of heart and devoid of ego. Rise therefore, dear children, and prepare for the great battle for souls. It will be the greatest task even for the strongest amongst you. **Allow me, your Mother, to guide you in the times ahead, for I am your Advocate and Jesus Christ has given me great Graces so that I will be able to take you with me along the path to great glory.**

Go in peace to love and serve God. For those who follow Him, as little children, every Protection will be accorded to you.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## Mother of Salvation: Only with the Love of God in your souls can you spread the Word of God

Tuesday, July 8th, 2014 @ 16:00

My sweet children, don't you know that **it has been through God's Love for all of you that He permitted me to proclaim His most Holy Word at every apparition of me, the Mother of God, which took place in the world.**

It was the desire of my beloved Son, Jesus Christ, that I made myself known, so that conversion to the Truth could take place. And so **it will be at all of my holy shrines, throughout the world, that God will make known the Truth until the Great Day of the Lord dawns. You must all unite to give glory to God at all of my shrines**, so that He, in His Mercy, will pour great Graces over even the most undeserving souls, for they are the ones He seeks out the most.

**It is not only the well educated in matters of the Holy Gospels that He, my Son, desires to come to me. No, it is those who feel an emptiness within their hearts**, where no matter how much they search for inner peace, they are unable to find it. Many people search for happiness, peace and joy in this life and rarely find it. They can never find true peace if they cannot find love. Only love for others can bring you close to God, because without love you will never find God Present.

**I ask you, dear children, to come to me, the Mother of Salvation, and ask me to pray, so that God will fill you with His Love. When you recite this prayer I will ask my Son, to respond to your call.** Seek out love and show whatever love you have, in your hearts, for others and share this. When you do, my Son will fill you with so much love you will then be ready to share this amongst you. Love will eradicate hatred. If you feel any kind of hatred for another human being, then you must plead with my Son, Jesus Christ, to rid you of this infestation.

### **Crusade Prayer (159) Plea for God's Love:**

*O Mother of Salvation, I ask you to intercede on my behalf as I plead for God's Love. Fill my soul, an empty vessel, with the Love of God, so that when it is overflowing, it will spill over the souls for whom I struggle to show compassion.*

*By the Power of God, I ask that I am freed from any feelings of hatred I may harbor for those who betray your Son.*

*Humble me in spirit and fill me with generosity of soul so that I can follow the Teachings of Christ and spread His Love into every part of my life. Amen.*

Love is spoken about as if it is easy to feel, but for many it requires great humility devoid of all ego. Without lowering yourself before God, you will not feel His Love. And without the Love of God, you cannot thrive. **Only with the Love of God in your souls can you spread the Word of God.**

**Without His Love, the words you speak in His Name, will be barren and bereft of life.**

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

My Word is very simple, easy to understand, but not as easy to live

Wednesday, July 9th, 2014 @ 15:48

My dearly beloved daughter, **My instruction to all those who revere Me is to pray hard for the turmoil which will erupt soon in the world. Many events will evolve, all of which are linked to divisions caused by religious hatred and greed.** But when contempt for Me, which is evidenced in the world already, comes from within My Own four walls, then you will know that the time is close. For **when they curse Me and persecute those who love Me, then they will witness My intervention, which will be like a thunderbolt.**

Many will confuse My willing acceptance of persecution, which will always be the lot of those who follow Me, with an acceptance of evil things and a willingness to allow these things to thrive. But that would be incorrect. All Love comes from Me. All evil comes from Satan. When the two clash great disruption will unfold. Evil cannot thrive when I rise up against it. Even Satan himself can only spread his venom according to the Will of God.

**The evil, which contaminates the world, will be destroyed.** Be in no doubt about this. You must, however, recognise evil for what it is, for Satan will always present it as being a good thing. His favourite tactic is to present a distorted view of My Teachings and include within it great deceptions, which will only be identified by those where the Spirit of God resides within their souls. So many spread different versions of My Doctrine and create their own interpretations and this confuses many. **When those who profess to know Me crucify Me, by tormenting those who serve Me, then know that they are not of Me – for how could they be?**

Be at peace, for all you need to know is contained in My Holy Word. My Word is very simple, easy to understand, but not as easy to live. **Live by My Word and love will be the driving force behind every word you utter; every act you make and every gesture carried out by you. When you do not witness love, from the mouths of those who profess to be holy, then it is not the Word of God that you are listening to. Instead, you are hearing a human interpretation, which is flawed.**

Anything, which does not spring from My Divinity, is not of Me.

Your Jesus

Knowing what I taught is, in itself, no good, unless you love one another as I love you

Sunday, July 13th, 2014 @ 16:27

My dearly beloved daughter, God's children can be likened to the buds of a flower. The buds, because of the nourishment of the soil they find themselves in, prosper and grow. But, unless the ground is fertile, the buds cannot blossom into mature flowers that delight the eye of the beholder.

If the soil is rich, the flower will be healthy. If it is riddled with bugs, then the flower will not blossom. Even the healthy soil, if infested with poison, cannot produce a healthy living plant. **Unless God's children listen to the Word of God, digest the Truth and obey the Commandments of God, they will be empty and lacking in spiritual peace. It is only by allowing yourself to listen to what the Word of God promises, can you expect to thrive or find peace.**

Many people, because of the lies, which Satan spreads throughout the world, in order to deceive souls, find themselves lost and without spiritual life. Life can only be attained by accepting Me, Jesus Christ, as your Saviour. Even that, in itself, is not enough. **You must also remember what I taught you. Knowing what I taught is, in itself, no good, unless you love one another as I love you.** When you stand up and proudly proclaim that you are a disciple of Mine, then unless you show love to others and do unto others as you would expect to be done unto yourself, you are a hypocrite.

**If you know Me, you will love others, no matter what sins they are guilty of. You will never judge others in My Name, for that is not your right.**

Your Jesus

The world has forsaken Me, as foretold, and the greatest betrayal upon My Body has been inflicted

Tuesday, July 15th, 2014 @ 18:00

My dearly beloved daughter, the world has forsaken Me, as foretold, and the greatest betrayal upon My Body has been inflicted.

My Word is being torn into shreds and many of those who say they are wise to My Teachings will be oblivious to the persecution, which will be inflicted upon My Church. **Just as I was cursed, during My Crucifixion, by those who proudly boasted of their supreme wisdom in My Ways, will I be denounced at this, My second time to come to claim My Kingdom.**

**Ungrateful souls, devoid of simplicity or humility, they will never accept the voice of those they consider to be unworthy to utter the Truth.** They will never accept the Truth, for when they accept falsities in My Name, there will be no room in their hearts for the Spirit of God to flood their souls. Instead of preparing humanity for My Great Mercy – the Day I promised the world – they will turn their backs. They will not recognize the Divine Signs sent to open their hearts in readiness for Me, because of their proud and hardened hearts. **They will also do all that they can to stop the Word of God from reaching out to every sinner in the world and for that I will never let them forget this.**

**He who loses Me a soul, loses his own. He who blocks My Path will have nowhere to turn himself. He who swears against the Will of God will be cursed.** What have you truly learned from Me if you cannot recall the Truth of My Promise to come again? My Kingdom will come on Earth as it is in Heaven and those who have failed to grasp what I said will be none the wiser. **They will have squandered the Graces I send now and barricade themselves into a prison of such darkness that they will be blinded by My Light on the Great Day.**

**My Time is soon and there is only so much that I can do to prepare you.** My Love remains as Great as it is Merciful, but you must also help yourselves, for it is not easy to be made worthy of My Promise of Salvation.

Your Jesus

The human intellect is not capable of understanding all that is of Me

Thursday, July 17th, 2014 @ 17:17

My dearly beloved daughter, **the greatest pain that those who love Me must endure is that of darkness of the soul. The more you join with Me and in Me, the more I will suffer within you. For when I reside within your soul, the more you will have to endure pain because of this.**

**When a soul becomes part of Me, in full union, and when he surrenders his will to Me, the more My Presence will be evident in that person.** He will draw down upon him the hatred of others, he will feel My Own sorrow as he has to witness the unfairness, injustice and wickedness because of sin in the world. His senses will become acute, his understanding of spiritual matters – borne as a result of suffering with Me – will reveal many things, which will awaken within him a deeper understanding as to the battle that exists between God and Satan.

**He will understand what has engulfed his soul, his body and his senses, but this does not mean that he will find it easy to accept.** The human intellect is not capable of understanding all that is of Me or all that comes from Me. But if he will trust in Me and accept that all good comes from Me, then he will enable Me to grow within him, for the good of all.

**I can achieve great things when you allow Me to reside within your soul.** So many people can be given My Gift of Mercy when you allow My Love to spread in this way. **It is through the victim soul that I can intervene to save the souls of others.** Always accept that when I present the Gift of Suffering it brings great rewards for humanity as a whole. My Mercy is My Gift to you. **Accept the different ways in which I work, with graciousness, for the pain of being in union with Me will be short-lived.**

Accept Me as I Am, and not as you think I should be.

Your Jesus

God the Father: When My Will is established peace will reign

Friday, July 18th, 2014 @ 15:52

My dearest daughter, **the world is Mine and I belong to all of My children. I Am yours.**

**My offspring will face a great upheaval, as I send My angels to bring forth My faithful**, and all evil will be banished soon. My enemies, I will crush until every trace of pain and sorrow, which humanity endures, is wiped clean. **No more tears, no more sorrow, no more pain, for all Power is Mine.**

My Plan is already unfolding, though few people will be aware of it. But I tell you this. Wipe away your tears. Do not fear My Intervention, for it is My Will that will be adjoined to that of My children – soon. **When My Will is established, peace will reign, not only within your hearts, but on Earth as it is in Heaven.** Trust in Me.

Fear not My Hand, for only those who completely reject Me will suffer. I do not desire revenge and I will penetrate the hearts of even those who curse Me. **My Mercy means that very few will want to be separated from Me, when I make Myself known through My Son, Jesus Christ.** The weak will become strong. The fearful will become courageous and those with hatred in their hearts will be infused with My Love.

I love and desire all of My children and because of this I will regain My Kingdom with the least amount of suffering possible.

Please **trust in Me, completely. For the day is near when only the Light of My Divinity will reign on Earth** and all peace will be yours.

Your Eternal Father

God the Most High

## Man-made doctrine will not feed your soul

Sunday, July 20th, 2014 @ 16:45

My dearly beloved daughter, when the world is under the spirit of darkness, it becomes very difficult for those who believe in Me, Jesus Christ, to stay true to My Word. **When My Church falters, then the faithful will feel disillusioned with all that I taught and they will struggle in their faith.**

It is not My desire that you divert your attention from the Word of God and when you do, you will not find Me Present. **When My Word is not adhered to, and when you allow yourselves to be taken into a false sense of security – when sin is pushed aside as being of no consequence – then you will find it difficult to remain loyal to My Teachings.**

Rise, all of you, and hear My Voice now as I tell you this. **Everything that I taught you, as being Sacred, will be pulled asunder.** Many of you will find it confusing when so many Teachings, given by Me to My Church, will soon be dismissed as being not for these times. **The times you are facing ahead will bring much anguish, for you will not be given the direction upon which My Church was built. The edifice will crumble, the faith of My sacred servants will be weakened, beyond your capacity of understanding, and all Truth will be demolished.** Man-made doctrine will not feed your soul. Only I, Jesus Christ, can feed you with the Faith, which will make you fit to follow Me. **Whatever you are told, you must always remain true to Me,** for I will always remain loyal to you.

When you separate from Me, I will be standing close to you constantly, trying to draw you back to Me. And while you may wander away and adjust your lives into accepting falsities, I will never desert you. And when you are completely lost, I will find you and bring you back into My Realm. **I will never forsake you although you will forsake Me.**

Your Jesus

God the Father: Be brave, My little ones, for My Great Kingdom will soon be yours

Monday, July 21st, 2014 @ 14:23

My dear children, **when I created the world, it was to share My Existence with each of you. My Love was then divided and it was then that the world became one in Me.** My angels rejoiced in My new found Kingdom and My Love spread beyond My Realm, because I desired that this be the case.

While My Love was rebuked, I knew that My Sorrow would be replenished when I renewed the Earth to bring an end to sin. **My Time is soon, when all will live according to My Will. My Holy Will, will be Present in the hearts of My children. All will be joyful again.** Until this Great Day, much pain will be borne by man because sin has created such a separation from Me.

As long as sin exists, man will suffer the trials meted out to him by he who hates Me. He, the evil one, will present himself as if he loves you, as if he cares about you and he will continue to influence each one of you, until I send My Son to gather you into His Sacred Arms. **Be brave, My little ones, for My Great Kingdom will soon be yours and you will, along with your families, live within My Holy Will. When My Divine Will is accomplished amongst you, the world, that is comprised of Heaven and Earth, will become one. When We are one, there will be no more pain or sorrow, because sin will be completely eradicated.**

Your Eternal Father

God the Most High

## Mother of Salvation: Jesus Christ, is not loved by humanity as He once was

Tuesday, July 22nd, 2014 @ 16:50

My dear children, my Son, Jesus Christ, is not loved by humanity as He once was. The indifference to His Existence has developed into a distaste of all Who He is, all that He represents and all that He promised. This has brought me much pain and sorrow.

**As apostasy grows and spreads, He, Jesus Christ, will be denounced by every nation, until those who love Him and who follow His Teachings will be unable to declare their allegiance to Him, without having to suffer ridicule, mockery and slander.** Those who are loyal to Him will be unable to proclaim the Truth unless they spend time in prayer, begging Him to help them to cope with the opposition they will have to face every day.

**In order to remain loyal to Jesus Christ, you must love Him unconditionally. To love Him truly is a great blessing and is also a Gift from God. To those whose love for my Son has weakened, I ask that you receive this Prayer.**

### **Crusade Prayer (160) Help me to love You more:**

*O Jesus of mine, Saviour of the world, help me to love You more. Help me to grow in my love for You. Fill my heart with Your Love and Compassion, so that I can attain the Graces to love You in the way that You love me.*

*Fill my ungrateful soul with a deep and abiding love for You and all that You represent. By the Power of Your Graces help me to love my neighbour as You love every child of God and to show compassion to those who are in need of Your Love and who are without faith.*

*Unite me in union with You, so that I can lead the Christian life, which You taught us by Your example during Your Time on Earth. Amen.*

Love my Son, children, and He will spread His Love, so that every child of God will be drawn into His Great Mercy.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## When you trust in Me it must be free of any condition

Wednesday, July 23rd, 2014 @ 17:04

My dearly beloved daughter, trust is a very misunderstood term, when it comes to My relationship with you. To trust is not an easy thing to do, for man is a sinner and can, at any time, betray a trust even amongst those he loves.

**To trust in Me takes great effort on the part of souls.** When you trust in Me, it must be free of any condition or on your own terms. **When you say you love Me there are many stages involved. The first stage is one of belief and love for all that I taught and because of Who I Am. The second is inspired by love for My Teachings and a deep compassion for Me. The third stage occurs when you are in full union with Me, when you feel My Love, My Pain, My Sorrow and understand – without knowing why – what it means to be a true child of God.** It means acknowledging that I Am the Beginning and the End and that all comes from Me.

**When you love Me with an open heart, like that of a child, you will love Me without condition. You will know that I will come to your aid when all feels hopeless, you will know that My Love for man is ceaseless, free of malice, free of discrimination and that not one sinner will I reject – no matter what they have done.** By then, you will have no doubts left about My Divinity and you will surrender to Me completely. You will leave all to Me, although you will, without question, suffer at the hands of man when you love Me in this way.

Because My Light will shine within your soul, those who reject Me will do all that they can to belittle you; to mock you; to scourge you and to make life difficult, for make no mistake, **Christians have always been despised and will continue to be persecuted, just as I was, until the Final Day.**

Trust in Me and I will ease your burden and while you may suffer verbal attacks, by those who hate you because of Me, you will be at peace. **Please recite this Prayer whenever you feel separated from Me and I will come to your aid. I will fill you with a Peace that cannot, nor ever will, be found anywhere in this world.**

### **Crusade Prayer (161) For confidence and peace:**

*Jesus, I trust in You. Help me to love You more. Fill me with the confidence to surrender in full and final union with You. Help me to grow my trust in You during difficult times. Fill me with Your Peace.*

*I come to You, dear Jesus, as a child, free of all worldly ties; free of all conditions and I hand You over my will to do with it as You see fit for the sake of my own and that of other souls. Amen.*

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: He, who shows no respect for human life, does not acknowledge God

Thursday, July 24th, 2014 @ 16:48

My dear children of God, **you must never forget how special you are in God's Eyes, for He loves you all unconditionally. How He loves you is beyond your comprehension.** He smiles when you smile. He laughs when you laugh. He weeps when you are blighted with pain and sorrow and He becomes enraged when you suffer persecution at the hands of others.

**At this time in history, when hatred infests nations everywhere and when innocents are tortured, oppressed and killed, His Hand will reach out and punish the wicked. When humanity defies God by showing no regard for the Laws of God and, in particular, respect for the life of another human being, His Punishment will engulf the world.** He, who shows no respect for human life, does not acknowledge God or His Divinity.

**God is the Creator and Author of Life – He gives it and only He has the Authority to take it away.** Oh how much sorrow there is at this time in His heavenly Kingdom, because of the aggression, which is fuelled by the evil one, against His Creation.

You must ask God to alleviate the suffering, which is caused in the world by men whose hearts are cold, angry and full of hatred. **Those who inflict terror on others need your prayers.** Please recite this Prayer to protect the weak and the innocent and to alleviate the horrors which man has to endure at this time.

### **Crusade Prayer (162) To protect the weak and the innocent:**

*O God, Father Almighty, please protect the weak and the innocent, who suffer at the hands of those with hatred in their hearts. Alleviate the suffering endured by Your poor helpless children.*

*Give them all the Graces they need to protect themselves from Your enemies. Fill them with courage, hope and charity, so that they can find it in their hearts to forgive those who torment them.*

*I ask You, dear Lord, my Eternal Father, to forgive those who defy the Law of Life and help them to see how much their actions offend You, so that they can amend their ways and seek solace in Your Arms. Amen.*

**Children, pray, pray, pray for the protection of those who suffer because of their allegiance to God, the Eternal Father, and for those who are the victims of cruel and senseless wars.**

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

When trust is broken, it is usually because the culprit has allowed pride to dictate his thoughts

Saturday, July 26th, 2014 @ 19:59

My dearly beloved daughter, I came as a King, but now, today, I call out to you as a pauper, for I hold not one ounce of pride, as this would be impossible.

**I cry out to God's children with longing, so that I may awaken within their hardened hearts a glimmer of love – a love borne of My Eternal Father, but which lies dormant and forgotten about. I, Jesus Christ, Am also forgotten, although there is not one person in the world who has not heard of Me.** They know Me, but forget Who I Am. Some know My Name, but it means nothing to them. Some love Me, but are too busy to speak with Me, other than a nod here and there in recognition of Me. Others have heard of Me, but I Am simply an icon in their eyes, something of a bygone era – a prophet, perhaps, who may or may not have been authentic. As for other souls, who have little understanding of spiritual matters, I do not Exist. I Am a figment of the imagination, a creature created in the minds of fervently devout people, who are clinging to straws in the hope that a new world will exist after this one. Let Me assure you – God is God. Humanity was created by My Eternal Father, because it was part of His Plan for the eternal universe. All Was, Is and will Be, by the Command and Will of He Who Is and Who will Be. All bow before God, including His enemies, in the world of My Father's Creation.

As man becomes more slavishly devoted to all that he sees, touches, and feels by his physical self – his spirituality will become barren. When you believe that all begins and ends with this world, you are saying that I do not Exist. You deny Me, the Son of man, sent to salvage you from the deceit of the devil. I Am of My Father. I was part of His Great Divine Plan. We are all one, but you, my beloved children, have been living in a desert bereft of life and in ignorance of what My Divinity means. My Kingdom is perfect and was created by My Father. **The human race was perfect, until it was destroyed by the greatest sin in My Father's Eyes – the sin of pride. Be wary of the sin of pride, for this evolved because of Lucifer's self-love. Lucifer, the highest amongst My Father's Hierarchy, believed that because he had free will that he could do anything he wished, but he failed to understand this. He was given not only the Gift of free will, but My Father's trust. My Father showed complete trust in all of His Creation. Sadly, this was not reciprocated.**

When trust is broken, it is usually because the culprit has allowed pride to dictate his thoughts, mind and actions. Once pride sets in your soul, you will immediately create a distance between you and He Who created you out of nothing, but a handful of clay. **He molded you and gave you Gifts. Pride is the greatest threat to humanity, because it convinces you that you have more knowledge than God. If you believe that, then you are not worthy to speak either in His Name or at all. And when you do, you will create an environment in which all sins will be accepted as being a good thing. When that happens you will not only deceive others, but you will only fool yourself.**

Your Teacher

Your beloved Jesus

A perfect world will replace all that is stained and corrupt

Sunday, July 27th, 2014 @ 15:15

My dearly beloved daughter, **My Peace will be yours soon** and all who serve Me, Jesus Christ, in this life, given to the world by the Power of My beloved Father.

I bless all of you who try to remain loyal to My Word and, especially, all those who are starved of it. **While you may think that people of all other religions, including those who do not believe in My Eternal Father or those who do not accept Me, Jesus Christ, the Saviour of the world, are lost, that would be incorrect.** Every soul that attempts to seek out spiritual perfection and who may be ignorant of the Truth is loved by My Father, Who is All-Loving, Almighty and Perfect in all He does.

The human race is imperfect because of sin and yet each man was created in the Image of He Who gave him life. As such, **every man, woman and child will become perfect, both in body and soul, again, once the scourge of sin is eradicated. When the enemies of God are banished and when the imperfection of the body and soul no longer creates obstacles between man and God, all will be in One with My Father. The New Kingdom, consisting of Heaven and Earth, will become one. Man will become One in God, through Me, His Only-Begotten Son and His Plan for the world will be completed.**

You can never feel complete, because once sin exists, it causes separation from God. But **the time will come when all sorrow, which blights the Earth, is wiped out.** Love and joy will engulf it and a perfect world will replace all that is stained and corrupt.

Only then will all of God's Creation become whole again.

Your Jesus

I was mocked, slandered and accused of being immoral, a liar and a heretic

Monday, July 28th, 2014 @ 21:00

My dearly beloved daughter, when I look upon the children of God, My Heart bursts with a Love that is as tender, as that for a newborn baby, just as it is for a man in his 100th year. It makes no difference. You are each a child of God, carefully knitted in your mother's womb according to the Holy Will of My Father. **You see, all that was created from the beginning to the end, was and always will be, according to the Holy Will of God. So no matter who you are, whatever afflictions you suffer from, whatever indignity you have to endure when you are cast out by society because of your race, creed, sex or colour – know that you are all precious in God's Eyes.** Sin is the only thing, which separates you from Him.

It is the persecuted amongst you who invoke My Love and My Suffering. Your suffering is Mine. I seek out the lonely and the afflicted, who endure terrible discrimination – the outcasts of your societies – and I draw them to Me first. They are the ones I pour My Great Mercy over first. **If you are rejected by others and treated with cruel disdain in this life, then know that I Am with you. You have been given the Cross of Calvary and you are blessed, despite what you may think. Your lot is My lot.** I endured discrimination during My Life on Earth. I was mocked, slandered and accused of being immoral, a liar and a heretic.

Fear not, for when you are accused, unjustly, of such crimes, you are Mine – all Mine. And I Am yours.

Your beloved Jesus

I never change. I never adapt to new ways, for I Am as I always Was and will Be. I Am Eternal

Thursday, July 31st, 2014 @ 15:50

My dearly beloved daughter, **every visionary, seer or prophet, who comes from Me, will soon face great trials, the likes of which they have never had to endure before. Many, who recognize their authenticity and who have been loyal to them, will turn their backs on them and they will be cast to one side, as the spirit of darkness envelops nation after nation, where love and charity will disappear.** Man against man, country against country, man against God.

These periods of upheaval will be distressing for many and your only source of comfort and strength will come from Me, but only if you seek Me out. **I Am your Rock; the Rock which is impenetrable; the Rock which cannot crumble; the Rock which you will embrace when nothing solid will be in place in the houses which give shelter to My Spirit.** Edifices, which have been built to honour Me, will come tumbling down. Some will be turned into other buildings, which will be used for other purposes, but not for honouring Me.

**I Am the Rock upon which the Church was built and I will remain in place for eternity.** Many have come seeking Me out and I gave them Life. Others came, but could not find Me because their stubborn hearts were lacking in love and a generosity of spirit. And now, **as everything I taught you will be challenged and the foundation upon which My Church was built be shaken, beyond your understanding, I will still remain in place. Solid as the Rock that I Am,** and you will come to Me seeking solace, strength and courage. **I will respond to each of you, by the pouring out of the great Graces, which have been reserved for you, for the times which lie ahead.** I Am the Church. I Am Present in the Church. The building is made of stone, but I Am the Rock, upon which the foundation of My Church was built. I never change. I never adapt to new ways, for I Am as I always Was and will Be. I Am Eternal.

My Church will remain standing, for I Am the Church, until the end of time.

Your beloved Jesus

## Many are called but few are chosen to stay true to Me

Saturday, August 2nd, 2014 @ 10:16

My dearly beloved daughter, **following Me in this, My final journey to fulfill My Father's Covenant, can be likened to that of a group of climbers ascending a mountain. Know that this is a high mountain, a tough terrain and full of obstacles, which will present problems for even the most experienced mountaineer, as it will present surprising and unexpected twists and turns at every level and around every corner.** Those who trust in what I say and who follow Me, with an open and willing heart, will find this journey easier than others. However, **many who are confident at the beginning of this journey may walk too quickly and take great leaps in an attempt to climb to the top. These are the people who will fall the hardest and their descent to the bottom will be the most painful.**

**Others who are not experienced climbers, but who follow the clear instructions, given to them by He Who leads them, will in many instances reach the top first.** Their trust, their patience and their willingness to reach the pinnacle, at all costs, will provide them with great energy and enthusiasm, which will sustain them in their rise to the top. Those who do not stop regularly and drink to quench their thirst will become dehydrated and those who forget to take food with them will find it impossible to retain their strength.

**Every step of this journey presents new challenges, dangerous bends and almost impossible boulders to climb over.** It will take a very strong person of sound mind and body to remain in line in the climb to the top. They will find themselves distracted by others who have lost faith in their own ability to navigate their way up the mountain and they will constantly try to pull them away from their task.

Then there will be others, jealous of those who are making great strides forward, who will try to trip up the climbers by placing traps and other obstacles before them in order to slow them down. These disillusioned and jealous souls will do all that they can to stop the determined and dedicated climber from reaching the top. They will create lies to try and convince those on their journey to stop – to walk away, for fear of great dangers, which may lie ahead. They will tell them that the leader of the mountaineers is unfit to take them to the top and because of this they will be in great danger, should they be so foolish as to continue on what they will say is a dangerous and arduous journey

And so it will continue, this Journey of Mine, up to the Day when I will Come again. Many are called, but few are chosen, to stay true to Me. **Some are called and do follow Me. Then they betray Me. Their hatred of Me is the worst of all, for they are the ones who brought Me souls along this journey towards Salvation. But when they succumb to the temptation of Satan, who plants terrible lies within their souls, they will be the ones who will pull souls away from Me.**

**Only those with a humble soul, tender heart – free of malice, pride and ego, will succeed in reaching the top of the mountain.** When that day takes place, those who walked away from Me and who betrayed Me, will find nowhere to go, for the path that led up the hill will be no more.

Your Jesus

## Many people declare themselves to be Christians, but they do not love Me

Tuesday, August 5th, 2014 @ 14:16

My dearly beloved daughter, now that the Truth of what is to come has spread, conversion has followed Me everywhere My Prayers for humanity are recited. My Remnant will grow and multiply, as will My enemies. Where My Army goes, the enemies of this Work will follow, relentlessly. Fighting, kicking and spitting venom, you will know them by the evil, which spills from their mouths. You will know My own by the way in which they will be vilified in My Name.

You must never lose courage in the face of hatred. You must understand who is at work in these cases and not acknowledge him, for then you simply empower him. The evil one's influence over God's children is manifested and witnessed by the divisions which are separating nations; murders; persecution and the attempts made to wipe out Christianity.

Many people declare themselves to be Christians, but they do not love Me. They insult Me and cause Me great shame. They judge others harshly and feel no guilt or remorse when they slander others – only a burning desire to promote hatred. Cowards, all of those who hide behind a veil of religious piety and dare to declare whether or not another human being is fit to serve Me. They dare to dictate to others their knowledge of what they think it means to be a Christian, when they are so full of hatred for Me. You must never engage with a man with hatred in his heart, when he says he speaks in My Name. Ignore him. Pray for him. For if you truly love Me, you will show compassion for everyone. You will not judge another; slander him; spread lies about him and then dare to say you are of Me. Away from Me. Soon you will come before Me and be asked to account for your actions.

Christianity is the life force, which sustains the world. I Am the Light, which divided night and day and without Me, you would grapple in the dark. Come with Me, as I called you – or not at all.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: My Son has sent no one to distract you from these Messages

Wednesday, August 6th, 2014 @ 13:00

My dear children, be mindful of those who persecute you in the Name of my Son, Jesus Christ, as they will be careful to hide behind a veneer of holiness. The evil one will never present as he really is, because he is far too cunning. He will, instead, through the souls he influences, approach you with a façade of love and many will fall for this deceit. The words he uses may seem soothing and enticing, but they will leave an uneasy feeling in your soul.

When Messages are given to the world by the command of my Eternal Father, they will never make demands of you. They will never give a man power over you to encourage you to pledge allegiance to any living person. All glory must be to God. No man can promise you salvation, as this can only come from God. You may prepare your souls as you have been taught by my Son, Jesus Christ, and receive the Sacraments. You may accept the Gifts of Graces given to you, through me, the Immaculate Virgin Mary, but you do not need permission from anyone in order to be made worthy to serve my Son, in this or any other mission, sanctioned in Heaven.

By wary of the enemies of my Son, as they are everywhere, doing all in their power to blind humanity from the Truth of my Son's Promise to come again. He will return soon and then the Truth will be made known and all that He promised will come to light. Until the great Day of the Lord you must only focus on my Son and place all your trust in Him. My Son has sent no one to distract you from these Messages, the last of their kind, and any one who claims otherwise does not come from Him.

Trust, trust, trust in the Mercy of my Son. Listen to what He has taught you – all is contained in the Holy Bible. His Word is simple. It is not complicated. Just follow His Teachings, which span over 2,000 years and then you will find peace.

Your Beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

**My Word, they will say, causes so much offense that it will be deemed to be politically incorrect**

Thursday, August 7th, 2014 @ 23:40

My dearly beloved daughter were it not for My Patience, My Punishment would be inflicted now upon the unjust who scourge My Church on earth.

The hatred against Christianity is being inflicted upon you in three ways. The first is the global apostasy, which is spearheaded by My nemesis who deceives the world into rejecting all that is of Me and tossing Me onto a wasteland left to rot. The second comes about because of the rationalism and human interference in My Word, spread by scholars of My Word who are not filled with the spirit of Truth but who are, instead, stuffed with self-righteousness, which is fuelled by pride. **So well versed do they believe they are in interpreting My Teachings that they will add in new codicils and adjust what I taught to suit their own selfish needs.** And then, there are those whose hearts are made of stone – cold, unfeeling and filled with a deep intense hatred for Me and anyone who practices Christianity for all to see.

The influence of the devil is manifested in so many ways that man, alone, will be incapable of withstanding the demands made upon him by all of these three groups who will try to stop him from proclaiming the True Word of God. **My Word, they will say, causes so much offence that it will be deemed to be politically incorrect and so this will be given as the main reason to radically change the face of Christianity.** Only the simple, the people whose love for Me is likened to that of little children, will be loyal to Me because the rest will be too busy implementing the changes regarding the interpretation of My Word. And all during this time, the priests whom I have called to bear witness to the Truth will be preparing to preserve the Truth.

**To hide the Truth will bring about a terrible darkness. To change it is a mockery of My Crucifixion. To present a substitute for the Truth is to deny Me completely.** Yet, the greatest perpetrators will be those who boast of their knowledge of Me – their holiness masks falsities and their words and actions will never draw you to Me for the Holy Spirit will not be present in their souls. When the Holy Spirit is not present they will – these traitors of My Word – draw out the darkness in others who will enthusiastically embrace their lies. All of these falsities will bear the sign of the evil one – the sin of pride – the doorway into the desert. Once this door opens all other iniquities will flow through and the souls of all those who succumb to the heresy will become barren.

**Without the Truth you will live in a world where nothing you hear will bring you peace.** Without the Light of My Presence the sun will not shine- it will become dull and languid and then it will become a haze until, by the hand of mortal man, it will fail to bring light so that those who have eyes and who refused to see will no longer see, while those who saw and accepted the Spirit of God will see.

Your Jesus

**Mother of Salvation Humanism will become the substitute for Christianity where no mention of God will be uttered**

Friday, August 8th, 2014 @ 21:15

My child, as Christians the world over continue to be persecuted, mocked and sneered, be aware also that they will divide amongst themselves. Each one to his own; each to his own desire and each to his own interpretation as to what it really means to serve my beloved Son.

While people are frightened by the terror by which Christians have to live their daily lives at the hands of wicked men, they must know that this is but just one form of scourging, which those who proclaim the Word of Jesus have to endure. Every attempt to undermine Christianity is being made by governments, human rights organisations and other powers that claim to promote the welfare of humanity. Humanism will become the substitute for Christianity where no mention of God will be uttered.

**Humanism, the rationalism used by the evil one to encourage people to use science to undermine the Divinity of my Eternal Father, will devour the world.** On the outside its smooth tones will convince any man, who does not have love in his heart for God, that it is more desirable than the Truth. To convince man that humanism is superior to the Word of God is the ultimate goal of my Son's enemies. Humanism provides a cunning cover for the traitors within my Son's Church who desire to be seen to be loving, caring and vocal about the needs of others. They will preach humanism and all its empty promises from the pulpits in Christian Churches until, virtually, no mention will be made of the importance of salvaging your souls. Sin will be dismissed as being a way to avoid conflict in the world but not recognised as being a real thing.

The greatest deception of all time has descended and soon all of you will find it difficult to remain loyal to the Truth. The Truth brings understanding and a realisation of what it takes to achieve true peace and love in your soul. It means that you will know the Love, as well as the Justice of God. It also means that you will be aware of God's Mercy.

**When all mention of sin is eradicated and when my Son's Church no longer refer to the importance of salving your soul, you will know then that the times are upon you and that my Son's Time is close.**

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

**Do not trouble your hearts, argue over Me or try to outwit Me, for this would not serve any purpose**

Saturday, August 9th, 2014 @ 17:43

My dearly beloved daughter as the storms rage and as peace erupts know that the time is getting close for My Intervention to strike. Man will see disarray wherever he looks and some will say that the time is soon. Until you see wars breaking out in different parts of the world and when new doctrines are massed and scattered amongst the spiritually starved, who will be the first to grasp them like bees to the honey, only then can you be sure of the great changes, which will precipitate the Second Coming.

**The clouds will gather before the storms and the storms will rage before the final thunderbolt is hurled from the skies.**

The signs are becoming clearer for those with eyes who can see but for the rest they will simply believe that there is little justice in the world – upheavals just like before – just as there have always been. **But know that the prophecies foretold will occur and that they will be witnessed by many before the Great Day.**

**Do not trouble your hearts, argue over Me or try to outwit Me, for this would not serve any purpose other than to cause fear to fester within your hearts.** It troubles Me to witness division in the world; it pains Me to see the wickedness, which leads to the killing of innocents and the suffering inflicted upon the weak. It pains Me to see so many in darkness, who cry tears of sorrow, for they do not believe in a future. They have no belief in My Promise to reclaim My Kingdom and to bring glory to mankind. Oh how this grieves Me and how I long to bring those souls the comfort of My Love and the peace I desire to bring into the core of their souls.

When the disruption, which afflicts the world, grows in its intensity you must put down all your arms and lay down every defensive deed you place before Me in order to protect yourselves and then call out to Me in this prayer.

**Crusade Prayer (163) Rescue me from persecution**

O Jesus preserve me from the pain of persecution in Your Name.

Endear me to Your Heart.

Rid me of pride, greed, malice, ego and hatred in my soul.

Help me to truly surrender to Your Mercy.

Take my fears away.

Help me to unburden my pain and take all persecution away from me, so that I can follow You like a little child, in the knowledge that all things are within Your Control.

Free me from the hatred shown by all those who proclaim to be Yours but who really deny You.

Let not their cutting tongues scourge me or their evil acts divert me from the Path of Truth.

Help me to focus only on Your Kingdom to come and to persevere, with dignity against any insults, which I may endure on Your behalf.

Bring me peace of mind, peace of heart, peace of soul.

Amen.

Please remain calm as the storms gather momentum for if you do not trust in Me completely you will falter and your pain, as you witness evil masquerading as good, will become unbearable. Trust in Me. Never deviate from My Teachings and pray with the abandonment of your soul, free of malice, that is expected of you as a follower of Mine. When you do, you will be set free and nothing will trouble you again.

Your Jesus

Ask and you will receive. Remain silent, tight-lipped and I cannot respond to you

Sunday, August 10th, 2014 @ 18:00

My dearly beloved daughter the tides have turned and in their wake will come many changes as foretold. **Do not be fearful for I have, many times, given you My Word that all will end with My Great Mercy, which will sweep every soul up into the Light of My Love and Compassion.** Fear only My Justice but when it is unleashed know that it will be for the good of others and for the salvation of the world that this is permitted. I carry out punishments only to stop hatred from spreading and to awaken within those souls, blackened by the stain of sin, any love, which may still linger within them so that they will come to Me.

Why does man and, especially the devout man, believe that he knows more than Me? Is more intelligent than He who created him? That his rational evaluation of all things from Me can eradicate My Presence? **Man's arrogance and pride in his own prowess will be his downfall.** Man has no power only that, which lies within his soul. Faith, when pure, is a powerful thing and it is through faith and faith alone that I, Jesus Christ, bring you hope, love and joy. Only I can empower man with great gifts but unless he asks Me for these I cannot impose them upon his free will.

Ask and you will receive. Remain silent, tight-lipped and I cannot respond to you because you do not come to Me. Always turn to Me and ask Me for every favour, for I will answer your call every time. Do not turn your back on Me and say – all will be okay, life will take care of itself. Life must be earned. Eternity is a Gift from God and it is given to those who ask for it. Sadly, many will squander their chance of Eternal Life because they believe that humanity is more powerful than any God who may or may not exist. And so they will dictate their own fate and they will turn their backs on Eternal Life because of the sin of pride, so stubborn are they.

They denied Me in their lives on earth and they will deny Me when I stand before them, arms outstretched, on the Great Day. They will turn away and walk into the lion's den from where they will never find a minute's peace.

Your Jesus

Christianity will be detested because it will be seen as a block to personal freedom.

Monday, August 11th, 2014 @ 19:36

My dearly beloved daughter the world is awash with a new form of spirituality comprising of a belief in a superior being – the one they call the christ – but it is not I, Jesus Christ, they refer to. Satan, in the form of Lucifer, referred to as King of the Light, is idolized not as an evil entity but as one, which performs a deed for God. This ideology is favoured by secret sects, which set out to destroy Christianity. Many will be drawn into the occult and magic practices because they crave titillation. Once drawn they will become pawns and, in time, possessed by the evil one.

Many people are starved of spiritual satisfaction and crave peace. Any ideology, which claims to bring them self-fulfillment, peace, calm and a deeper understanding of their humanity will be attractive to them. Many, however, will be loathe to follow Me, Jesus Christ, for society has condemned Me to the bowels of the earth. **Yet, they will be appeased when they are fed the false doctrine that all roads lead to God. This is a lie for you can only come to God, through Me, His only begotten Son, Jesus Christ.**

I Am One in He Who created all things. There is only one God and I, Jesus Christ, Am the Word made flesh so that humanity could become whole again. Without Me you can never be fulfilled, not in this life or in the next.

The world will be told that the most important goal to strive for is liberty – liberty at all costs. But to truly honour God means losing your ability to serve only your own self-interest and, as such, Christianity will be detested because it will be seen as a block to personal freedom. To serve God, any God, will become the goal of many people seeking the Truth. But when Satan is deemed by man to be divine, God – in His infinite Justice – will destroy those who honour the beast. The beast that hides among the elite and the powerful gives great power to those who spread the lie that I, Jesus Christ, do not exist. That is the greatest curse inflicted upon humanity by Satan and because of man's weakness he falls for the lies, which pour forth from the mouths of the wicked.

**There is only one God. There is only one path to God. No other path, irrespective as to how glittering it may be presented to you, can lead you to the Father only that which comes through Me, Jesus Christ, the Saviour of the World.**

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: The time for the prophecies of La Salette and Fatima to be fulfilled is very close

Wednesday, August 13th, 2014 @ 14:39

My dear children the time for the prophecies of La Salette and Fatima to be fulfilled is very close. You must not fear these times but, rather, embrace them for you must know that My Father's Covenant will be finally completed as it was meant to be. **The antichrist will, eventually, take up his seat in my Son's Church on earth and nothing will prevent this from happening.** Many will deny the prophecies, which I revealed to the world and they will do this at their peril. Those who refuse to accept the warnings given to the world, and who follow the enemies of God, will put their souls in jeopardy and it is for these misguided souls that I ask you to pray fervently.

The battle for the human race and for the salvation of all of God's children is being fought at present and great harm is being inflicted upon all of those who stand firm to the Truth of all that my Son revealed to the world. **You can never take one part of His Word or the Holy Bible and then discard it in favour of something, which may make you feel more comfortable.** The Truth is never easy to accept for it can strike fear into the hearts of even the bravest and most courageous Christians. The Truth is always rejected and when the thorns were placed upon the Sacred Head of my Son, Jesus Christ, the priests and the elders at the time were praying in the temple giving glory to God while their cohorts cursed Him as He died on the Cross. That was the way it was then and this will be the way it will be when the world retaliates against the Word of God and turns it inside out and upside down. I urge you, dear children, to accept the Truth as it will be the means by which you will march more easily towards the Kingdom of the New Era. Without acknowledging what you are being told now, many souls will fall into error and embrace the beast. They will give up every individual civil right and liberty when they idolize the enemies of my Son until, finally, they will hand over their souls to the evil one.

Fear of the Truth can lead to resentment because it can be very difficult to swallow. Resentment leads to anger and anger leads to hatred. Hatred against this mission, and every other mission before it, will escalate and those who love me, the Mother of God, will be encouraged to denounce it. How it saddens me when my name is used to insult the Word of Jesus Christ, the one and only Saviour of mankind. **Confusion will be wreaked upon my Marian groups so that they will begin to doubt the warnings I was instructed to present to the world at La Salette and Fatima. People will shun what I said and they will believe the prophecies given are to be for another time in the far distant future.**

As all turmoil erupts and when the Doctrine contained in my Father's Book is re-written and presented to the world as being authentic, only those with true discernment will understand the Truth. You must pray hard for the survival of my Son's Church, His Body on earth, so that He is not discarded and thrown out to the dogs. When that day takes place, the Justice of God will intervene and humanity will understand, finally, what it is like to be plunged into darkness. **The day the Light of God is extinguished is the time when all things will be fulfilled as prophesied.**

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## Always be wary of the divisions you witness in the world

Wednesday, August 13th, 2014 @ 16:03

My dearly beloved daughter the rage of Satan has never been so intense as he inflicts suffering of every kind upon God's children, in every corner of the world. The greater the disruption the greater is his presence and influence. But he is powerless on his own and it is only through the influence, which he asserts upon those who are open to him, that he can cause such diabolical persecutions. The more souls he captures the worse the persecution is and the more he torments. When people who are loyal to Me allow him to create confusion and despair in their hearts, the venom which spills forth is the worst kind. It is then that they turn on each other, fight and divide until they destroy one another.

Always be wary of the divisions you witness in the world, whether it be in politics, religion or amongst My followers, for it will always be rooted in the haven of the beast, whose reign over humanity has come to an end. He will, however, not stop for one second in his plan to destroy all allegiance to Me, Jesus Christ.

It is only when you accept My Word, as I give it to you now, will you find the grace to ask Me to guide you through this devious minefield. Not one of you is strong enough in your faith to fight the influence of evil. Without daily prayer, where you beg for My Help, will you not be able to remain close by My Side. But when I bestow such graces upon you, you will become courageous and have the strength to stay loyal to Me. Only then will the Truth sustain you.

Your Jesus

Those who interfere with the Will of God in His Plan to salvage souls will incur the Wrath of My Father.

Thursday, August 14th, 2014 @ 15:00

My dearly beloved daughter I desire to make it known that those who interfere with the Will of God in His Plan to salvage souls will incur the Wrath of My Father.

When man is given a great gift, through the Divine Will of My Eternal Father, and then throws it back, My Father weeps. But when a man tries to stop, damage or intervene with My Plan to complete My Father's Covenant, to bring salvation to the world, he will suffer greatly for this. When a man believes in his own power over that of God, he will be rendered powerless. And, when a man embraces Me, just as Judas did, tells Me he loves Me, kisses Me on the cheek and then betrays Me, he is no better than he who handed Me over to My executioners.

I bring humanity great graces in these times. I bring man great Gifts through this mission, and what does he do? He spits in My Face, so full of jealousy, spite and hatred does he have in his soul. Those who do this will be overwhelmed with a deep sorrow, borne out of a loneliness, the likes of which they will have never fathomed before. They will suffer the pain of separation from God in this life on earth and when that happens, they will know that this has been caused because of their betrayal of Me, Jesus Christ, their one and only Saviour. They will also understand the full extent, however, of My Great Mercy because, by giving them this suffering on earth, I am giving them a chance to repent and to become whole again. When they accept My Will, with dignity, I will bring them life in My New Kingdom.

Wake up all of you and understand that My only desire is to enrapture you in My Loving Arms. I am not your enemy – I love you and desire you with a longing that you are incapable of understanding. I send prophets not to frighten you but to divulge the Truth, so that I can bring Eternal Salvation to all of you and, especially, those who are the most undeserving of all.

Come. Listen to My Call – My Plan will be accomplished no matter how much you oppose it. The full truth of what it is that is necessary for you to reclaim your God-given right to your inheritance, will be made soon. When I come with this news you must welcome it or forfeit your soul.

Your Beloved Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: You may not meet my Son physically but you will get to know Him in every way

Saturday, August 16th, 2014 @ 20:15

My dear children many people seek out my Son, Jesus Christ, in their lives, at some time. When a soul discovers my Son, it is a journey of different paths and of different stages that must be walked. When you become close to my Son it will be a struggle and so you must expect this. As you draw closer to Him, you will become more like Him and His Traits will become familiar to you. You may not meet my Son physically but you will get to know Him in every way. His Love you will feel. His Pain will become yours. His gentleness will be shared with you and the joy He experiences, because of His unconditional Love for humanity, will become yours. His Patience will be instilled in your soul and His Word will be ingrained within you and with an understanding, which will be given to you by the Holy Spirit.

**When you truly love my Son you will become humble like Him and with a burning desire to serve Him, whatever the cost.** Some souls reach the spiritual path of perfection over time, but they will not complete this journey unless they hand over all their trust to God. If a soul falters along the way, he will be given the graces to pick himself up and continue on his journey. But if a soul competes with my Son, and considers himself worthy to challenge the Word made Flesh, then he will separate from God.

The person who finds Jesus in this life on earth and who serves Him faithfully will have peace. Little else in this world will ever satisfy him again. If a soul, having become intimate with my Son, then separates from Him, he will endure a terrible pain. **Having known Him and lived within His Heart, this pain of separation from my Son is the worst pain known to man.**

When you are tempted to challenge the Teachings of Christ or when you are bullied into rejecting Him in any way, know that nothing of this world will ever bring you the peace, love or joy which comes from Him.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

Worry about your own soul first then pray for others.

Sunday, August 17th, 2014 @ 17:18

My dearly beloved daughter let there be no division amongst My Followers in this mission to save souls, for that is the desire of he who hates Me. When my beloved Christian followers divide, and when they fight each other in My Name, this brings Me great sadness. My sorrow is compounded when those who proclaim My Word then deny it by causing harm to others, through cruel means, in order to inflict venom.

All of God's children are equal in My Eyes. Know that the good amongst you are not immune to the temptation of Satan, while those with despair and hatred in their hearts are not immune to My Gifts. Each one of you is a sinner. **Do not come before Me ever and tell Me that one soul is not worthy of Me. Do not denounce another person before Me and declare him to be evil; for who are you but just a sinner in My Eyes?**

The world is full of love. But it is also full of hatred and indifference to Me, Jesus Christ, because of the existence of sin. Only when sin is eradicated will the world become whole. You must, therefore, worry about your own soul first and then pray for others. When you do this I will shower My Mercy upon all of you. When the man who exalts himself before Me and speaks ill of another man, he will come before My Seat of Judgment last, while the man who humbles himself before Me will come first.

When will you truly accept My Teachings? Why do you say you are of Me when you show hatred to others, you will never become worthy of My Kingdom until you discard your cloak of self-righteousness and your armour of pride.

Your Jesus

## The world is on the cusp of great change

Monday, August 18th, 2014 @ 18:47

My dearly beloved daughter when God's children witness strife in the world and terrible atrocities committed in the name of justice, then know this. For evil begets evil. Do unto others and the same will be done unto you. **My Justice is inherent and while My Mercy is abundant, My Punishment, when it befalls upon ungrateful and wicked men, is to be feared.**

I do not inflict harm upon any man, for this is not what comes from Me. But when evil is inflicted upon God's children, and when wickedness spreads, I will pour out My Justice and let no man be in any doubt that these times are upon you. Wickedness is derived from sin. Souls who succumb to sin must always try to redeem themselves quickly in My Eyes. Otherwise, sin festers and should you doubt the stranglehold that Satan has over souls, who are filled with hatred and violence, then you must know it is extremely difficult to free such souls from his control.

Once Satan infests a soul, he will constantly torment that person until his mind, his deeds and his actions are in union with the evil one. The infested soul, eventually, becomes possessed and only I, Jesus Christ, can free that soul through exorcism. A soul can become possessed very quickly but it can take years to free it from the grip of the serpent. So, when My Punishment is felt it will be to eradicate evil and punish the perpetrators, who steal the lives of others. I will punish those who take away life of the body and life of the soul. No evil-doer will be invisible as My Eyes are all seeing.

So much you know of My Love. You are in no doubt as to how great My Mercy is. But mortal man is unaware of the Wrath of God because this is not something you have been told about. God's Anger is real. Do you believe that He would allow Satan to destroy His children and then sit back and watch? Did you believe that He would not punish the souls who yield to Satan's every whim and desire? **While good souls may perish, they will have life. While wicked souls may live, they will have no life.**

The world is on the cusp of great change, and everything that God foretold will take place. All that He said would happen will happen. And while I gave you the prophets to warn you, you still did not listen. **You dismissed the many private revelations given to the world so that humanity would be prepared. Still you did not listen.**

You must pray that the scale of destruction in the world be diluted, for were you to witness what lies in the future you would fall at My Feet begging for Mercy. Those who failed to keep the Word of God alive in My Churches on earth will be responsible for the loss of many millions of souls who would, otherwise, have been saved.

**Shame on you who call Me your own when you proclaim part of the Truth on the one hand, and curse Me on the other.** The pain and sorrow endured by Me because of sin, and the separation of man from his Creator, is coming to an end for My Time is now. In the final battle for souls know that as evil escalates, **God's punishment will be ten times that which is inflicted by wicked man upon his brothers and sisters.**

Fear not My Love but My Justice.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: No man has the authority to harm another man in the Name of God

Thursday, August 21st, 2014 @ 16:25

My dear children, when a man persecutes another man and causes him suffering, the Spirit of God cannot remain in that soul for it is the evil one who resides within it. When a man persecutes another, causes him harm, either spiritually or physically and then justifies his actions, by saying that he is defending the Word of God, know that this is the greatest sin as it insults the Divinity of God.

**No man has the authority to harm another man in the Name of God as this would never be condoned, or permitted, by my Son, Jesus Christ.** As the calamities in the world increase, so will every wicked act be condoned by those guilty of terrible sin against Christ. They will make every excuse to justify their evil actions and not one of them will escape chastisement in God's Plan of Redemption. **Cast evil upon another soul and that man will have to answer for his sins against God, His Creation and every child of His.**

At this time of great deceit, when it is difficult for sinners to discern right from wrong, it is important to remember the Words of my Son, Jesus Christ. **Let he who is without sin, cast the first stone.** The person who causes terrible suffering to others will be judged according to his or her actions.

You must, at this time, pray for humanity and the graces to discern the difference between sins, which are carried out against mankind, and those against God. **Sin is sin, but when evil acts are carried out in God's Holy Name then grave consequences will follow in their wake.** As hatred spreads so too will the Love of God spread though the souls of the meek and the humble, for they carry the torch of Salvation against a background of darkness. Only but for the Grace of God, can man be saved from sin and it will be through those souls, who love God without condition can the souls who err be redeemed.

You must pray, pray, pray for sinners everywhere because the darkness blinds them to the Truth. Without the Truth, the world would plunge into complete darkness. Pray that you, my dear children, can withstand the ugliness which sin brings into your lives. Pray for those who persecute God's children so that they may find it in their hearts to show love and compassion to others.

Pray for the salvation of souls and, especially, those who have allowed hatred to cloud their hearts and who are in most need of God's Mercy.

Your Beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## I will arm My Angels and chosen ones to do battle with those who denounce Me

Saturday, August 23rd, 2014 @ 20:00

My dearly beloved daughter two signs will become apparent as the multitude of chosen souls rise to assist Me in reclaiming My Kingdom on earth. The first sign relates to the loftiness of souls in My Church on earth, where human reasoning, intelligence and ambition will destroy the true faith of My sacred servants. Pride and arrogance, coupled with an innate longing to experience a deeper faith, which will always be just beyond their grasp, will result in a false church of darkness. It will produce a lofty hierarchy, which will breed untruths and a barren faith.

The second sign relates to the lowly bodies when the human body – a sacred Gift from God – will be reduced to a mere vehicle used for worldly adornment, where no respect will be shown to it. Lack of morality will result in a lack of respect for the human body including the abuse of the body where it is used as a means to participate in grave acts of sins of the flesh. The lack of respect for human life will also mean that murder will become so common that many will, eventually, become completely immune to the horror of physical death at the hands of evil men.

The purification of man continues for without the suffering of willing souls, many people would be lost. Only then, when all things seem unbearable, will those with the Seal of the Living God, be given the relief from their sufferings which will blight humanity including sin, wars, famine and disease. You must never ignore wars – small though they may be – for they will spread. Never ignore lack of true faith in My Church for this, too, will spread. Never ignore hatred amongst nations, who use religion as a means to inflict terror amongst their enemies, for this also will spread to devour the souls of those who love Me. Never ignore hatred of God's visionaries or chosen prophets for if they hate these souls then they hate Me. You must not allow their wicked tongues to tempt you into joining with them in their vile attempts to drown out the sound of My Voice. If you do, then you too will become as infested as they are.

And, while all of these disturbances take place, I will arm My Angels and chosen ones to do battle with those who denounce Me. Then just as the world loses every ounce of dignity known to man, the beast will open the abyss and then every enemy of God will infiltrate My Church. But it will be according to the will of man, whether or not, he is prepared to put up with such injustices.

Those who stand up and defend the Will of God will be filled with great Graces and, by their faith, will atone for the sins of those too stubborn or too fearful to resist all that contradicts the Word of God. When all evil atrocities increase and when man realizes that he does not have the ability to fight or control such wickedness, he must turn to Me and say:

***“Jesus deliver us helpless sinners from Your enemies.”***

Only then can I intervene to dilute the impact of violence, murder, hatred and wars caused by the sin of man. Turn to Me every day and call out for My Mercy. I will never forsake those who reach out to Me.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: Pray for peace in the world

Sunday, August 24th, 2014 @ 17:00

My dear children, I urge you to pray for peace in the world, for very soon many countries will be involved in wars, which will be difficult to contain and many innocent lives will be destroyed.

The peace I ask you to implore of My Dear Son is to reduce the impact of hatred, sown in the hearts of the misguided, who inflict terror on others. Peace, when poured upon the earth, through the Power of God, will deliver an insight as to how you must treat one another with love and respect, irrespective of your differences.

I ask that you recite this Crusade Prayer, the Prayer of Peace each and every day for your nations.

### **Crusade Prayer (164) Prayer of Peace for Nations**

O Jesus bring me peace.

Bring peace to my nation and all those countries torn asunder because of war and division.

Sow the seeds of peace amongst those hardened hearts who cause suffering to others in the name of justice.

Give all of God's children the Graces to receive Your Peace so that love and harmony can thrive;

so that love for God will triumph over evil and that souls can be saved from the corruption of falsities, cruelty and evil ambition.

Let peace reign over all of those who devote their lives to the Truth of Your Holy Word and those who don't know You at all.

Amen.

Peace be yours dear children and remember that without love for God you can never find true peace.

Your Beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## God the Father: I will wipe away your tears; unite the world and bring peace

Sunday, August 24th, 2014 @ 17:15

My dearest daughter, does man truly know the extent of My Love for My children? Does he know that with love can come a terrible pain? Love that is pure can create great pain when this love is repudiated.

I love My children, My Creation, My Flesh and Blood. Because of this I feel great pain at the way in which sin has created separation between My children and Me, their Eternal Father. I cry when I see the hatred, which can fester in their hearts for each other. I cry when I witness the sins of lust, jealousy, pride, greed and their desire to outdo each other and the hurt and anguish, which they inflict upon one another.

When they take away the Life I bequeathed to man, My Pain is so great that I cry out, with such anguish, that the entire Heavens spill tears of sorrow with Me. **My Time is soon and when you hear of the wars; the pesticides; the famine and the earthquakes increase with frequency, know that then that will be the hour when I say – enough!**

I will banish the wicked in just one breath; the murderers with just a whisper and My enemies in the blink of an eye. Then, I will declare the hour, the time for My Son to reclaim His Rightful Kingdom.

I will wipe away your tears; unite the world and bring peace; banish those who persecuted My children and bring, into the Light of My Kingdom, those who suffered in My Name, for they will be exalted in My New Kingdom on earth.

Prepare My children for the joyful life in My New Paradise will be yours soon. The suffering on this earth will become extinct and the tears of sorrow will be replaced with tears of joy. That is My Promise. So when you feel that you cannot take anymore know that the time is close for the New Era to dawn.

Your Eternal Father

God the Most High

## When a person says he loves Me, he will do all according to My Holy Will

Monday, August 25th, 2014 @ 19:05

My dearly beloved daughter, when a person says he loves Me, he will do all according to My Holy Will. He will place everything in My Holy Hands and he will forget his own needs and desires. Then he will say to Me ***“Jesus everything I say and do is according to Your Holy Will – do with me according to the Will of God.”***

The man who lives in Me and I, in him, will surrender all according to that which gives Glory to God. He will have no selfish motives; no hidden desire to please himself and will do everything he can, in this life, so that he is in full union with Me. He will hand over to Me every thought; every movement; every step and every action so that I can act within his soul. He will trust in Me, completely, and he will know that everything I do, everything that I allow and everything I carry out, in order to purify the earth, will have only one objective and that is to give Glory to God.

Man, on his own, can never give Me such a gift unless he allows My Holy Spirit to reside within him. Only then, can he rise to the perfection, which will transform him, so that his heart and soul become entwined with Me. **I can then, through My Divinity, create great miracles in that soul who, having trusted in Me completely, will still retain his God-given right – that of his free will.**

By allowing Me, Jesus Christ, to reside within you, it will require great sacrifice on your part. You must shed every lofty thought; every weakness and every ounce of self-pity. When you come to Me, and ask Me to guide you, then any suffering, which was your lot before, will be discarded. Nothing will trouble you. You will be incapable of feeling hatred for others, including those who cause you great harm or sorrow. You will forgive easily, hold no resentment in your heart, for whatever difficult circumstances you may be in, and you will see things as I see them.

**To prepare for life in Me, you must remind yourselves that all that is good comes from God.** Man, by his own intellect and determination, can never attain peace until the day he offers himself to God, in mind, body and soul. By offering Me, Jesus Christ, the gift of his full trust. I will reside in that soul and he will become part of all My Glory. I will elevate such souls. What joy will flood their hearts! Fear of the unknown will bother them no more. **In this way I will prepare the world for My Great Glory – My New Glorious Kingdom, where all life will be lived, according to the Will of God, on earth as it is in Heaven.**

When My Will becomes engrained within the souls of those who live their lives according to My every desire, they will never experience hatred in their hearts, of any kind, again. For this would be impossible. I am incapable of hatred and if I am permitted to live in your soul, then nothing can remain within you, which does not come from Me.

Your Jesus

## I will intervene in ways which will astonish the world

Thursday, August 28th, 2014 @ 20:40

My dearly beloved daughter, I know My Own and they know Me. They also know those who are of Me, just as they know those who do not come from Me.

Those who are of Me are tender of heart, full of love for all sinners including My enemies, and full of humility for they know they are nothing without Me. Their souls are free of malice, spite, hatred and they suffer because of this. They shine like beacons, their souls full of the Light of God. It is this Light, which Satan and every fallen angel target with every kind of temptation. These are the souls who are most sought out by the evil one and in the times, which lie ahead, they will be swayed by lies. **Some will fall away from the Truth completely. Others will cling to it but will struggle to do so, while those who have the Grace of the Divine Will of God in their hearts, will never forsake the Truth.**

The world will turn into a great battlefield, where confusion will reign, and it is the souls who are of Me, who will face the greatest trials. It is Satan's desire to take away from Me, those who know Me. These are the souls who are the closest to My Heart, for they represent the greatest prize. It will be such souls who, should they fall into error, be paraded before Me by My greatest enemy. I will be mocked because of their betrayal and I will cry bitter tears of remorse for these poor children of God. But know this. I will fight for these souls. **I will intervene in ways, which will astonish the world so that I can snatch them from the claws of deceit and they will know when I do this. On that day I will ask them again "are you of Me or not?". Then they will know it is I, and I will reclaim them and take them into My New Kingdom.** Those who remain strong, because of their unshakable faith in My Holy Word, will lead those who are of Me. **It will be because of these souls – My Remnant – that My Mercy will extend far and beyond that which is visible to the eye.**

I now call out to those who know Me. I desire that you live every day as if there is no tomorrow. Trust in Me. Ask Me for protection and call on Me for special favours in your journey towards My New Era of Peace. I will come to your aid every time and shower upon you, extraordinary Graces. Then you will fear nothing for you will know that I walk with you. I will hold your hand as I guide you towards the Refuge of My Peace and My Great Glory.

**Come to Me and do not fear for My Great Day will dawn unexpectedly and suddenly, and not one more tear will you shed for you will be united with the Divine Will of God for eternity.**

Accept My Love, My Blessings and My Great Mercy for when you do you can truly claim to be of Me.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: Think of life as a stage between birth and the New Glorious Kingdom

Friday, August 29th, 2014 @ 14:25

My dear children, let not one of you ever be fearful of this Heavenly intervention in this Mission of Salvation. Instead, be thankful for God's Great Mercy and His unfathomable Love for the human race. You must give Glory to God, in the knowledge that all begins and ends with Him. There is no in between. Think of life as a stage between birth and the New Glorious Kingdom, which awaits all of you, should you accept God's Promise that His only begotten Son, Jesus Christ, will return to reclaim His Kingdom.

So many do not believe in He Who created them. **They may witness His Love and, yet, still do not believe that Love comes from God or that God is Love.** Those who accept the existence of evil do not believe in God's Love nor do they accept the existence of the evil one. Only those who manage to overcome evil in all its forms truly understand the power which evil has over people's words, deeds and actions. It is only when a soul is disentangled from the influence of evil that he can be set free. True freedom can only be achieved when you accept the Truth. If you do not accept the Word Made Flesh, that is my Son, Jesus Christ, then you will never be free.

Children you must fight evil in all its deceitful forms but it is not easy to identify it clearly. Satan is the King of Lies. He is the deceiver who manages to convince the world that he does not exist. He always presents the Truth as being an evil thing and he will convince the weak amongst you that evil can be justified always. You must never allow yourselves to be deceived, for the Truth was given to the world and is contained in my Father's Book. Anything, which deviates from the True Word of God, must be avoided. Do not listen to those who tell you that an evil act is a good thing, or that it must be accepted because of the times you are living in.

**The human race has not changed. Sin has not changed. All that has changed is man's reluctance to accept God as his Creator.**

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## Heed not the roars of opposition for human opinion means nothing in My Kingdom

Saturday, August 30th, 2014 @ 18:15

My dearly beloved daughter, perseverance in suffering brings a soul closer to Me and I reward such trials because of it. Never underestimate how My Presence in a soul goes unnoticed by the evil one, who is drawn quickly towards those souls where My Presence is strongest. **Accept suffering in My Name and understand that the reason for it is because of Me. Were I not present the evil one would ignore you.**

The Graces, which I lavish on those who love Me the most, and who have shelved every aspect of self-love and pride, includes the Gift of discernment. This is a very special Gift from Heaven and blessed are those who have the grace to discern the Truth for they are the ones who will never be swayed by falsities. Those of you who are given this Gift will bring Me souls. But for every soul you bring Me, and because of your prayers and suffering, the evil one will try to stop you. Know that the Glory of God which is present by your side will draw forth a terrible venom and you will be cursed in My Name by those weak souls, who are like fodder for Satan and every demon he has released to destroy souls on earth.

Be at peace and know that when you uphold the Truth – the Word of God – in the face of adversity, all Power of Mine is wielded to save souls. For each soul you bring Me I will lavish more Graces upon you and so it will continue. **Heed not the roars of opposition for human opinion means nothing in My Kingdom.** You must always see one another as if through My Eyes. Have I not told you this before? Don't you understand the most basic lesson, which I taught during My Time on earth? Love one another as I love you. If you cannot love your enemies then you will find it more difficult to come closer to Me. If you place yourself before others, then you cannot say you love Me unconditionally for if you did you would say to Me

**“Jesus I am not worthy to stand before You, but do with me what you will as I will do as you desire.”**

Go all of you and remind yourselves as to Who I Am. Only when you live your lives according to My Teachings can you really say you are of Me. **You cannot take one part of My Word and proclaim it loudly and then deny other parts.** To those who declare their superiority over others, and who present to their twisted versions of My Word, and when this results in the drawing of souls away from Me, I say this. On the day when I withdraw My Presence in the world, will be when the mighty and the proud will cry tears of anger, and then despair, for they will know then how their deceit caused many souls to fall and the anger of God will make them tremble. There will be screaming and gnashing of teeth. But by then, they will have nowhere to turn. **They will have no one to answer to for they will never see My Face.**

Your Jesus

**They will never prevail against My Church.**

Monday, September 1st, 2014 @ 20:05

My dearly beloved daughter, My Spirit is very much present in My Church on earth at this time, as My enemies rise ferociously against it. They may scourge My Body that is My Church; they may pour scorn upon the True Word of God; they may sneer at the Ways of the Lord, but they will never prevail against My Church. **My Church consists of those who proclaim the True Word of God and who provide the Sacraments to God's people, as laid down by My Apostles. Only those who remain True to My Teachings, My Word, My Body and the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass, as it was dictated by Me, can say they are of My Church.** My Church, as it stands now, will be crushed – its buildings pulled down and taken over, My sacred servants thrown onto the streets, where they will have to beg, and the practice of the Sacrifice of the Holy Mass will be abolished. Yet, My Church will remain intact, although it will become a very small remnant of what it once was.

The Holy Spirit of God will guide My Church through the turmoil it will have to face, and so the Truth will survive. **Every enemy of Mine will try to destroy My True Church. Then they will replace it with a false one. They will create new scriptures, new sacraments and many other blasphemies in My Holy Name.** But, My Church that is My Body and My true followers will remain as one in Holy Union with Me. Then, when it will seem to have been destroyed, burnt to the ground, the embers of My Church will still flicker until the day that I come again. On that day, when My Church, renewed and aglow in great glory, is risen and when the whole world proclaims it to be the one True Church – the New Jerusalem – every good man will drink from her cup. All that was in the beginning will be in the end. All life created by God will be renewed just as it was when Paradise was created for the human race.

My Spirit is alive and it can never die for I Am Eternal Life – the giver of all that man needs, to live a life where death has no place. Always trust in the Power of God when everything you witness in the world may seem unfair, cruel, unjust and, at times, terrifying. My Power will envelop the world and My Love will unite all those with love in their hearts. I will banish all evil and when My Patience has been depleted, I will cast away all My enemies. I Am here. I have not gone away. I guide you now on this thorny path towards My Glorious Kingdom. **Once that day comes, when I announce My Second Coming, all tears will be washed away.** All sorrow will come to an abrupt end and, in its place will be the love, the peace and the joy that only I, Jesus Christ, can bring you.

Persevere My little ones. Pray, pray, pray so that love can survive in the world and for peace to be brought to all those poor suffering innocents who are scattered around the world in war-torn countries. All of God's children belong to Me and I love every soul, every nation and every sinner. I bring you the Gift of My Crusade Prayers so that by reciting them you will help Me to save as many souls as I can.

Go in peace and love.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: God will never forsake His Own

Tuesday, September 2nd, 2014 @ 15:40

My dear child, you must tell my children that God will never forsake His Own ever, for this could never be. He loves all of His children, no matter how much sorrow they inflict upon His only Son, Jesus Christ.

**My protection will cover every soul who proclaims the Word of God and by the Power of God I will crush the head of the serpent in all his guises.** I will be the advocate who will reveal the lies, which pour from the mouth of the beast, and the world will witness the illogical lies, which he will spread amongst those who allow themselves to become willing vessels of his, in complete subjugation to his wicked ways. **The king of lies will continue to turn souls away from the Truth and he, the deceiver, will never relent until the final hour.**

**When lies are used to distract people from the True Word of God, I will step in to reveal the Truth.** Humanity will have two choices – to remain loyal to the Truth or accept lies as a substitute for it. Confusion will blight the hearts of the vulnerable, the weak and those who do not have the Spirit of God within their souls. Thus the battle for souls will be fought, where people will either believe in lies or the Truth.

I bring great tidings of my Son's Mercy and I am His instrument in the salvation of souls. No soul will be excluded from this Mission of Salvation. You must pray that man will decipher the lies, which are spread by my Son's enemies to distract them from the Truth, the Light and the Love of my Son. Trust in my Son and you will be shown His Great Mercy. Believe in my Son's Promise to come again and you will have Eternal Life. Do not allow lies to deceive you, because if you do you will find it very difficult to remain True to my Son.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

Satan craves souls, his appetite is voracious and his will relentless.

Thursday, September 4th, 2014 @ 23:03

My dearly beloved daughter, all of the prophecies foretold so very long ago, and given to God's prophets, seers and visionaries, through public as well as private revelations, will now unfold.

**The skeptic man will question the authenticity of the Word of God but when he witnesses all that was foretold in the Book of Revelation, he will become silent, because, when these events grip mankind, the only solace he will find is if he seeks Me out.** When your heart is full of sorrow, because of the evil acts which are carried out by wicked men against God's children, you will weep tears of anguish. Then you will see how far evil can spread within the souls of those whose hearts are made of stone. When you see how little regard and respect these enemies of God have for human life, you will finally understand how much power the evil one exerts over humanity. **In his final hours, Satan who manifests himself in the souls he fills with his putrid ways, will show the world just how intense his hatred is for the human race.**

For every excuse given by man to justify evil, the perpetrators of wicked acts will expose the hatred they have within their hearts for God's children. They will carry out evil atrocities in the Name of God and they will have no love in their souls. They breed hatred and most of them do not understand why their hatred for others is so intense. While many people do not believe in the existence of the evil one, you must know now that he is unable to resist revealing himself through those he infests. His vapor spreads until it devours every nation, every weak soul, and powerful leaders, whose love of ambition will render them open to his influence.

You will soon see evil acts taking place in every part of your society, in many nations and in different ways. Satan craves souls, his appetite is voracious and his will relentless. When his hatred is truly manifested within souls, these people will be unable to hide their actions. Only in these situations can many of you really see the evil one for what he really is and that is through the actions of such poor souls who have subjugated themselves to his will.

You must never be complacent when evil acts and deeds, including wars and unrest, erupt in the world. It is then that your prayers are needed the most.

Your Jesus

## Do not cut yourself off from Me. If you do, there will be great weeping

Friday, September 5th, 2014 @ 20:45

My dearly beloved daughter, let it be known that death has no power over those of Mine, whose faith has sustained them right up to their last breath. These souls have no fear of physical death because they know that Eternal Life begins at that time. I await such souls with open arms and they run like little children towards the Light of My Love. I embrace them and take them into My Kingdom, awaiting each and every such soul in the presence of the Hierarchy of Angels and all the saints – then great rejoicing takes place.

I reunite them with their families and there is much joy, love and excitement. No more tears. No memories of the sufferings, which they endured on earth, remain. All worries, sadness and despair are wiped away and forgotten, in an instant. Death opens the door for those who die in a state of Grace as new life begins. For every soul who is welcomed into My Kingdom, there are different levels, and each one is accorded their reward, based on the Glory, which they have given to God.

**For souls who die in a state of sin, know that I Am All Merciful and, after their purification, they will be welcomed into My Kingdom.** Always pray for such souls because they cannot pray for themselves at that stage. Your prayers will be heard and I will await these souls with open and loving arms. It is important for every child of God to understand one important thing about life after death. You must ask Me, Your Jesus, to forgive you; your failings; your weaknesses and your iniquities, before you die, for it is then that My Mercy is at its greatest. **If you do not believe in God, you reject Eternal Life. Without love for God, love cannot be yours after death.** I Am Love and without Me, you will feel nothing but pain. Separation from God is to be feared. If you feel confused about My Existence, then you must simply ask Me to show you a sign of My Love, and I will respond.

Do not cut yourself off from Me. If you do, there will be great weeping and you can never be consoled, for I will be unable to help you. My Kingdom will give you Eternal Life but you must ask Me for My Help by reciting this prayer.

### Crusade Prayer (165) For the Gift of Eternal Life

Jesus help me to believe in Your Existence.

Give me a sign so that my heart can respond to You.

Fill my empty soul with the Grace that I need to open my mind and my heart to Your Love.

Have Mercy on me, and cleanse my soul from every wrongdoing, that I have committed in my life.

Forgive me for rejecting You, but please fill me with the love that I need, to be made worthy of Eternal Life.

Help me to know You, to see Your Presence in other people and fill me with the Grace to recognise the Sign of God

in every beautiful Gift which You have given the human race.

Help me to understand Your Ways and save me from the separation and the pain of darkness that I feel in my soul. Amen.

Do not allow human pride, intellectual analysis or opinion to sway you from the Truth. As a child of God you are very precious to Me. Do not let Me lose you. Come. I Am Here. I Am Real. Let Me fill your soul with My Presence. Once that happens you will find it difficult to ignore Me.

I love you all. I bless you. I await your response.

Your Jesus

## Soon, a man will come and tell you he is revealing to you the Truth of My Existence

Saturday, September 6th, 2014 @ 16:00

My dearly beloved daughter, My Wisdom is of Divine Origin and man is incapable of understanding the extent of Who I Am.

I impart enough knowledge, given through the Gift of the Holy Spirit, to mankind. My Teachings were given to the world in a simple format so that every man could understand the Truth. Wisdom from God is never complicated and is given so that man receives the clarity needed, to prepare his soul for My Kingdom. Love is pure. Love is simple. True love is reciprocated. It is My only desire that souls respond to My Love so that they will, empowered by the Gift of the Holy Spirit, understand, in an instant, what is required of them, so that they can be part of My Kingdom.

I send you messengers so that you will be given the clarity to understand. However, the Truth is not easy to accept in your daily lives because of the confusion, which exists. My Word is continually contradicted, re-examined, re-analysed, re-evaluated and misunderstood so this makes it difficult to adhere to the True Word of God. When you openly state that you believe in My Word, My Teachings and My Sacraments then, soon, you will be mocked because of this.

**Many self-proclaimed church scholars will soon question My True identity and the Existence of the Most Holy Trinity.** They will use grandiose arguments to blind you to the True Word of God, and use every kind of theological argument, to prove that all religions are the same. Soon they will reject the Truth – the Word of God. They will desecrate the Word of God with complicated and contradictory doctrines, and Church-goers everywhere, will be none the wiser as they are fed with nonsense. My Word will be hidden away and left to gather dust. Always remember, that My Word must be understood as it was given. Details of My Divinity and the Mystery of God were not revealed to humanity for this was not to be until the New Era of Peace begins. **Soon, a man will come and tell you he is revealing to you the Truth of My Existence and details of My Second Coming. He will enthrall the world. Then, he will claim to be Me. Many will believe him because they failed to understand the Word as it was laid down in the Holy Bible.**

I, Jesus Christ, will come again to judge the living and the dead and this will not, nor can it, happen on this earth.

Your Jesus

## The antichrist will take up position because he will be invited to do so

Sunday, September 7th, 2014 @ 19:30

My dear children, be on your guard for the signs of the times, when the antichrist will take his seat in my Son's Church on earth, so that this will be clear for you to see.

**Do not believe, for one moment, that the antichrist will stride into my Son's Church and take it aggressively, by force. Inspired and driven by the deceiver himself, the antichrist will take up position because he will be invited to do so.**

All the adjustments in the Church's missals will be made known soon and the reason given will be they reflect a modern world, so they must become inclusive, in order to suit other denominations and religions. Once the True Word of God and Teachings of my Son, Jesus Christ, are changed, they will become barren, for they will not reflect the Truth, given to the world by my Son.

The antichrist will become popular because of his political skills first. Then he will turn his attention to various religions, but his main focus will be on Christianity. Christ is his greatest enemy and the object of his hatred, and so his ultimate goal will be to destroy my Son's Church. The Church will be dismantled in different ways before he, the antichrist, will be asked to become involved. **He will be involved with the decision making in the plan to launch a new one world religion. All these changes – where the Church, having publicly called for the unification of all religions – will take place before the antichrist takes up his seat on my Son's Throne on earth.** Then the path will be cleared for the beast to walk freely in my Son's Church where a place of honour will be accorded to him. Eventually, it will be announced that he will become the leader of the one world order and a lavish coronation will take place. **This event will be seen all over the world, attended by politicians, dignitaries and celebrities and when the crown is placed on his head, it will be as if the final nail has been driven into the Body of my Son.** On that day the Catholic Church will be desecrated and many bishops and priests will flee, because they will, by then, understand that the prophecies foretold have unravelled before their eyes.

From that day forward, when the Seat of God has been presented to the antichrist, he will display great physical signs, which will convince people of his holiness. **The antichrist will, they will say, display the signs of the stigmata and he will be seen to cure the sick and the terminally ill.** Great miracles will be attributed to him and he will convince many, in time, that he is Jesus Christ and that his elevation to the top of this false church, is a sign of the Second Coming. And while the laity may have been responsible for establishing the kernel of the remnant church, that which is left of the Church established by my Son on earth, it will be the priests who will lead it from this time onwards. The Holy Spirit will sustain the True Church, during the reign of the antichrist and he, and every enemy of my Son, will never prevail against it.

The Truth will never die. The Word of God, while desecrated, will never die. The Church can never die, though it may be flung into the wilderness. Even at its weakest hour, life will still remain, and no matter how much my Son's Church is attacked, God will never permit it to be destroyed.

During those days ahead you must never allow yourselves to be swayed into accepting such deceit. You will be seduced by the antichrist, and he will be endorsed by the enemies of my Son's Church. He will be embraced by false leaders in the churches and proclaimed for his charitable works, the world over. He will receive great honours in many countries and people will have framed photos of him in their homes. He, the antichrist, will be idolised more than God but it will be by the Hand of God that he will be thrust into the abyss along with those who stole the souls of God's children when they participated in the attempted destruction of my Son's Church.

Your Beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## Those who curse My Prophets, curse Me.

Tuesday, September 9th, 2014 @ 17:00

My dearly beloved daughter, My Heart heaves with great sadness at this time. There are those amongst you, who having embraced My Word, given through these holy messages, because of My Love and Compassion, have betrayed Me in the most cruel way. This betrayal is no different to that which was inflicted upon Me during My Time on earth.

The seeds of doubt are being implanted in others by those who have been led into error, because of the lies and hatred, which the evil one has placed in their hearts. He, who hates Me, will continue to incite hatred against Me by infesting some of those involved with this, and other missions from Heaven, to save souls. He will lie and cast aspersions upon My chosen ones, so that he can turn souls away from Me. To those who turn their backs on Me, know that your betrayal cuts My Heart in two. Know that what you do against Me is your own business, because your free will is your own. **But when you use your influence to take souls away from Me, I will hold you personally responsible for each and every soul you manage to take away from My Great Mercy.** Woe to the man who incites hatred against Me, Jesus Christ, when My only desire is to take, with Me, every child of God.

I come to envelop souls into My Mercy and if you create obstacles, spread lies and cause others to despise My prophets, then I will punish you severely for this is one of the greatest sins against God. When you deliberately try to interfere with My Plan of Salvation I will call you before Me on the last day, and you will be held accountable for the sin of depriving Me of those souls who have been lost to the evil one, because of your actions. **And, when you declare that the Word of God comes from the spirit of evil, I will never forgive you for this wickedness.** Silence. Do not commit this grave offence against God. If you no longer accept My Mission, then walk away with dignity and do not utter one word. Your silence will save you. If you utter evil against Me, I will cast you into the wilderness and you will never be part of My Kingdom.

My Heart is broken but My Resolve it not. Fear not your error but the Wrath of God, for those who curse My Prophets, curse Me.

Jesus Christ

The Son of Man

## God the Father: Love Me as I love you

Wednesday, September 10th, 2014 @ 03:00

My dearest daughter, let it be known that every time a man sins against Me, I will forgive him. Sin may separate him from Me but I still love the sinner. Let it be known that I love those who are oblivious to Me. I desire all those who may feel that I do not exist to listen now.

I Am within your grasp. Please call out to Me. I want you. I love you. I need you, for you are part of My Flesh. And, as part of My Flesh I feel lost when you do not respond to Me. Like a parent who gives life to a child, I await your response. A baby naturally responds to a parent. A parent naturally loves its child for this is part of the Gift that I bestow upon humanity.

I Am your Father. I Am your Creator. I Am Who I Am. Don't you know that I love you all with a longing that is only known to those of you have become parents? I cry tears of great sorrow when you do not know Who I Am. My Heart is heavy as I call out to you now. Love Me as I love you.

Your Eternal Father

God the Most High

**Do not fear these events, as they will pass quickly**

Thursday, September 11th, 2014 @ 14:15

My dearly beloved daughter, many wicked acts against humanity, are ready to be unleashed by those secret sects, I warned My followers about.

You must remain vigilant at all times and question everything, which may seem unusual. Remember what I told you and keep your eyes focused on Me at all times. **Spend at least one hour a day in prayer so that the impact of such trials may be reduced and, in some cases, eradicated. Do not fear these events as they will pass quickly and soon I will come to bring an end to all suffering.**

My beloved followers, please heed My Warnings. Do not ignore them. When you are prepared for such events, and when you place all your trust in My Mercy, I will bring you comfort and free you from your anguish. All will be well but know this. During the great battle, those souls I call upon, to assist Me, will struggle. Every single one of them will find it difficult to trust in Me, this Mission or you, My beloved daughter. Not for one second will the king of lies, the evil one, stop in his quest to destroy this Mission of Mine. Every vile lie will be spread to discourage souls from listening to My Voice. Many will allow doubts to stop them from carrying out My Instructions, but nothing they can do, will prevent the Intervention of God, the Eternal Father, from saving His children.

Every one of you must understand, clearly, that it is I, your Jesus, Who is the Guiding Hand in all which is done to spread My Word and provide the Gifts, which Heaven bequeaths to the world, during these difficult times. The power of man is strong when it is used to spread evil and defy the Word of God. But the power of man, when God provides him with the Gift of the Holy Spirit, cannot be surpassed. Do not allow My Work to become sullied; desecrated by wicked rumours or vile gossip for it is I, your Jesus, who is betrayed not the souls I have chosen to proclaim My Holy Word.

Your Jesus

Among the evangelists, there will rise many false prophets.

Saturday, September 13th, 2014 @ 22:50

My dearly beloved daughter, soon the changes I foretold, concerning My Church on earth, will be revealed.

The secular sects will shortly attempt to take everything, which My followers hold sacred, and introduce a new modern movement, within the Church. This modernism, they will say, will be to help recruit new sacred servants and to introduce more acceptable formats of giving Glory to God, so that a new younger generation can be drawn back into the Churches of God. All of these new rituals, prayers and forums – which they will present as a new and more modern interpretation of My Holy Word – will mask an empty doctrine and it will not be of Me.

**The new movement will be promoted as part of global evangelism, where the false doctrine, which will be carefully worded, so that it is seen to be theologically perfect, will entice millions.** So many people will be drawn into this form of modernism and because of this, they will turn away from the True Faith. In what will be seen to be a radical revival of the Christian faith, it will denounce the Truth.

**Many will be deceived and among the evangelists, there will rise many false prophets. These false prophets will promote false Christianity, which will replace the Holy Gospels, as laid down by Me and My Apostles.** As the voices of apostasy are heard in every country, in different tongues and amongst different races, the True Word of God will be forgotten about. And, from the lips of these false prophets and self-proclaimed preachers of the faith, will pour many lies. My Scripture will be declared to be out of touch with the needs of mankind and desires of people living in the 21<sup>st</sup> Century.

For many people, their lack of faith in Me, has meant that they have had no interest in My Holy Word, up to now. Soon, they will turn and enthusiastically embrace the greatest deceit the world will have ever witnessed. And while many will grasp, what they will believe to be a refreshing revival of Christianity, all that they will be fed, will be dictated by the enemies of God.

Let it be known, that man can never live on false doctrine and it will bring about total destruction in its wake, when souls will be devoured by blasphemy. That which does not come from Me, will lead to a global group, which will be applauded by people everywhere. **Then, the time will have come for the New Word Religion to be announced and welcomed into My Church. This will then lead to the antichrist taking up his seat of honour in My Church, as foretold, when he will be invited in as a honoured guest by those who work in complete subjugation to Satan.**

To those of you who will be tempted to indulge in this false doctrine, I warn you that man cannot live on bread alone but only on the Word, which comes from the Mouth of God.

Your Jesus

Many lay people will be elevated by My enemies and taught how to evangelise

Sunday, September 14th, 2014 @ 17:45

My dearly beloved daughter come what may, the True Word of God will still be kept alive, although it will only be upheld by a remnant of My Church.

**The false prophets, foretold, will rise in their multitudes to spread lies, through a deceitful global form of evangelism.** They will be given authority by those who claim to represent me, so as to entice millions, into their new, so called, modernised version of My Holy Church on earth. **Oh how they will mislead so many with their twisted version of My Word, which will disguise many heresies.** Only the astute will recognise these untruths, for they will be carefully hidden within a false doctrine, which will be seen to be a breath of fresh air.

Much praise will be lavished upon those enemies of Mine, who have infiltrated My Church, to prepare it for the arrival of the antichrist. **They will create much noise in their public gatherings and, while they will curse Me with their lies, untrue revelations will also be made about Me – Who I really Am; My Relationship with My Eternal Father; My Teachings and My Divinity. They will mix the Truth with lies in order to deceive Christians for fear that they will be seen for what they are.**

**Many lay people will be elevated by My enemies and taught how to evangelise. Many will become willing vessels of the beast, who will fill them with the words of the doctrine from Hell.** You, My beloved followers, must question everything you are told to listen to, which they, My enemies, will tell you is to give new life to the Word contained in Holy Scripture. You will be given new prayers by these false prophets, which insult Me and blaspheme against My Divinity. As millions will rise and recite these new prayers so, too, will those false prophets. They will teach God's children how to idolise the beast, through a new form of religious ceremony. This new ceremony will lead all those who rise and follow the false prophets into the one world church, which will honour the beast.

Those of My sacred servants who will understand, fairly quickly, the devious plan in place to mislead My Followers, will feel helpless. Many will fall for the deceit, because they will have so little faith that they will hardly bother to read to the new false doctrine and so, therefore, it will be adapted into Churches without much opposition.

When My Word is desecrated, nothing good will come from it and evil will thrive. I give you this warning for the good of your souls and to prepare you for the great apostasy in human history, which will devour the Word of God.

Your Jesus

To say that you are of Me is one thing. To be of Me is another.

Tuesday, September 16th, 2014 @ 20:25

My dearly beloved daughter, when the world seems to be in disarray, never fear for God is in command of all things.

He allows the evil one only so much power and He will fight to ensure that the Holy Spirit remains alive, so that good men will fight the fight successfully in My Plan of Salvation. **Wickedness in all its forms is a trait of the devil.** To avoid becoming infested by Satan, you must speak no evil, hear no evil or carry out evil deeds against a living person. To say that you are of Me is one thing. To be of Me is another.

I will, when I Am truly present in a soul, do all in My Power to stop such souls from carrying out evil acts. If the soul trusts Me, completely, then he or she will find it easier to be guided by Me. **If the person's will is very strong, and if he is proud and stubborn, then he will be easily led by the deceiver who will fool him in a number of ways. He will convince the person that a wicked act, an evil tongue or an act of blasphemy is acceptable, in certain cases. And then that soul will fall for the deceit. To those souls I say this.**

Do not speak ill of another, do not succumb to slander, do not place yourself as a judge over another and do not denounce another soul in My Holy Name. Should you commit such offenses against Me, you will plunge from this level of iniquity into a darkness, which will create a great divide between us. When that divide grows, and the further you drift away from Me, you will feel a terrible emptiness – a gnawing sensation of such deep loneliness, that you will feel a sense of panic, which you will be unable to identify. Then you will feel the separation from God, which souls in Purgatory and Hell endure. If you can learn from this now, then you will find it easier to draw closer to Me.

Remember, you must drive out all thoughts of hatred in your soul first. I cannot be present in a soul, which is full of hatred for this is impossible.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: Pray for my Son's Mercy so that all suffering can be diluted

Thursday, September 18th, 2014 @ 15:30

My dear child, you must ask everyone to ask for God's Mercy in all those matters, which involve the destruction of humanity. **I refer to the wicked plans involving wars; plans to introduce a global vaccine – which you were warned about in the message of 26 November 2010** - genocide and the murder of Christians, as well as other people of different religions, by the hands of evil men.

When a soul is infested by Satan, it is capable of the most intense hatred for God's children. When groups of men work together, in complete subjugation to the evil one, their wickedness is manifested in every act so as to cause death and destruction to those over whom they control.

You must pray, all of you, to hinder the plans of evil men whose desire is to reduce the world's population, for their own gain. Those who are spared this evil will find themselves under the control of an invisible group. I call upon each and every one of you to pray to my Son, Jesus Christ, in order to help mitigate such tragedies and wickedness. Some of these horrors can be mitigated, but not all of them. Your prayers will, however, dilute the impact of these terrible acts, which are carried out by followers of the evil one. Please recite this Crusade Prayer to help mitigate the murder of innocents.

### **Crusade Prayer (166) To mitigate the murder of innocents**

*Dearest Mother of Salvation, please present this, our plea to mitigate the murder of innocents, to your beloved Son, Jesus Christ.*

*We ask, that in His Mercy, He will remove the threat of genocide, persecution and terror against God's children, in every form.*

*Please, we implore you, dear Mother of Salvation, to hear our cries for love, unity and peace in this sorrowful world.*

*We ask that Jesus Christ, the Son of man, will protect all of us during these times of great pain and suffering on earth. Amen.*

Children, when the prophecies foretold happen, it is important that you pray for my Son's Mercy so that all suffering can be diluted and that wicked deeds, perpetrated against humanity, can be allayed.

Go in peace and love to serve the Lord.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## Mother of Salvation: Beware of the man, who declares himself to be the Son of Man

Friday, September 19th, 2014 @ 13:14

My dear child, it has been foretold that many false prophets will arise and that, during this time, they will spread untruths about the Word of God.

They will arise in their hundreds of thousands and be endorsed by those who claim to represent my Son's servants. They will preach in small, as well as large, groups and you will know them by the false prophecies, which they will reveal to the world. They will be seen as very holy people, and some will say that they have great healing powers of the flesh as well as the spirit. Some will wear the garments of holy men and they will promote a new missal, which will deviate from the Truth. Many people will be confused by their teachings, as they will mix their false claims with part of the Truth. One of their objectives will be to be seen to prepare the world for the Second Coming of Christ and they will create great anticipation of this event amongst my Son's followers. But, it will not be my Son, Jesus Christ, they will be preparing God's children to welcome. No. It will be the antichrist.

**Grave errors, will be revealed by them in connection with the Book of Revelation as they will twist the contents of this Holy Book.** Few will know that they are being fed lies and the greatest untruth, which they will proclaim, will be this. They will say that Jesus Christ, the Son of Man, will make Himself known in the world soon. That He will come in the flesh. That he will walk amongst His people and that He will raise them up on the last day. This could never happen for my Son, who came in the flesh, the first time, through His Birth, will never come in the flesh at His Second Coming.

**Beware of the man, who declares himself to be the Son of Man, who calls you to him, for he will not be from God. My Son will come in the clouds just as He left the earth during His Ascension into Heaven so, too, will it be on the last day.**

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

I never criticised sinners. I never cursed them. I never hurt them

Saturday, September 20th, 2014 @ 16:38

My dearly beloved daughter, know that out of human weakness I draw great strength. My Power is at its greatest when I touch the souls of the weak, for it is then that I can draw upon them to enable Me to act within them.

To those of you who are weak you must ask Me to give you the Gift of trust. Trust in Me, My dear little ones, and then all Power is Mine. I cannot draw upon the souls of the proud, the haughty and the arrogant as they will not humble themselves in My Eyes. Pride is a barrier between man and God because the proud man believes that his voice is greater than Mine. That is the way it has always been. Today it is no different. I ask that you all pray for those souls who misunderstand Me and who feel the need to declare what My Word really means, according to their own interpretation.

When a man curses another and then says 'this is what God would want when defending His Word', or when he justifies wrongdoing and says that this is a good thing, in My Eyes, know this. When you love Me you will never deviate from the love that I taught or the way in which you must imitate Me. I never criticised sinners. I never cursed them. I never hurt them and I never denounced them. So, too, must you do as I did.

Embrace sinners. Pray for them. For, if you do not, you will defy My Will and your actions will serve only your own flawed view as to Who I Am. **You cannot say you are of Me if you preach the opposite to what I taught. Never look down on those you believe to be sinners in My Eyes. Pray for them but never judge them for this is not your right.**

Your Jesus

## God preserves His Love for man through the family unit

Sunday, September 21st, 2014 @ 17:45

My dearly beloved daughter, My Heart belongs to all families and it is My Desire to bless every family, small, medium or large at this time. When love is present within families, this means that God's Power is upheld, for all His children belong to Him. It was He who created every single one of them.

**God preserves His Love for man through the family unit, because it is within such circumstances, that His Love naturally thrives.** The love contained within families who are united, yields great graces because the love of family members for one another is one of the greatest Gifts from God. God uses the love in the family to spread its wings, so that each member of a loving family will help to spread this love, wherever they go. Likewise, when the family unit breaks down, this will have a direct impact on your community, your society and upon your nations.

**When God created Adam and Eve, He desired a family of His Own, upon which He lavished everything. He will always strive to protect families because this is the place where love is first discovered by mortal man.** When love thrives in families so, too, will it thrive in those nations. Because the love for one another evolves from the family, it is precisely for this reason, that it is attacked by Satan. **Satan will use every influence he can to infest people so that they will justify every reason to break up the family unit. He will prevent families from being formed and he will try to stop it from re-uniting should that be the Will of God.**

The family, borne out of the love of God, will always be attacked by evil. To protect your family from the evil one please recite this Crusade Prayer.

### ***Crusade Prayer (167) Protect my family***

*O God, my Eternal Father, through the grace of Your beloved Son, Jesus Christ, please protect my family, at all times, from evil.*

*Give us the strength to rise above evil intent and to remain unified in our love for You and one another.*

Sustain us through every trial and suffering we may endure and keep alive the love we have for each other so that we are in union with Jesus.

Bless our families and give us the Gift of Love, even in times of strife.

Strengthen our love, so that we may share the joy of our family with others so that Your Love may be shared with the whole world. Amen.

Remember that God created each one of you in His Likeness so that He could create the perfect family. Be thankful for your families for it is one of the greatest Gifts He has bestowed upon the human race. When the suffering on this earth comes to an end, and when hatred is obliterated, God will unite humanity as one in Him. You will become whole again and His Family will have Eternal Life.

Your Jesus

**It is easy to say you are a Christian, once you are not challenged for being one**

Tuesday, September 23rd, 2014 @ 23:30

My dearly beloved daughter, as I reach out to God's children including all religions, non-believers and Christians, many will, as a result of My Call, convert to Christianity. This will be achieved through the Grace of God, by the Power of the Holy Spirit.

In the meantime, well-meaning Christians and committed followers of Mine will find the trials, which they will have to face, very difficult. I ask them now. Who amongst you is so strong that you will stand by My Side and abide by the Truth, without My intervention at this time? Many of you, with a good heart, will stay true to Me, but only within your own groups. **Once you all agree with each other, you will find it easier to serve Me. But when you face opposition – and you will, at some stage, from My enemies who will try to entice you into a false doctrine – you will not find it easy.**

When you are criticised for following the true Word of God, many of you will be too weak to defend It. Once you face opposition from your fellow Christians, and when you are coerced into accepting newly adapted, but false, scripture, you will be grief stricken. By then, your faith will be truly tested. You will have two choices. Believe in the Truth, as it was laid down by God, and for which much blood was shed in order to reconcile man with His Maker. Or, accept a watered down version of My Word, infiltrated with untruths.

**To choose the first option will bring you much pain, grief and suffering, for you will be held in contempt by others for remaining true to Me.** But, by choosing the second option – while you may well be covered with much praise, accepted by your peers and My enemies – you will be plunged into darkness and your soul will be at risk.

**It is easy to say you are a Christian, once you are not challenged for being one.** But if you are scorned, mocked, ridiculed or slandered in My Name, some of you will not be strong enough to withstand these trials. Many of you will desert Me and walk away because of the fear of public opinion. Many of you will betray Me. **Many of you will turn your backs because you will be too ashamed to carry My Cross.**

Never believe that being a follower of Mine is easy, for it is not. But there will come a time when your faith will be put to the ultimate test and it is then that I will know who is of Me and who is not.

Your Jesus

## The beauty of man, created in the Living Image of God, is indescribable

Wednesday, September 24th, 2014 @ 15:05

My dearly beloved daughter, just as My Beloved Mother was chosen by God to herald the Coming of the Messiah so, too, is she being called to prepare humanity for My Second Coming.

She has been elevated into the highest Hierarchy in Heaven and has been accorded great powers by My Eternal Father. Nevertheless, she remains as was then, and as is now, and always will be, a devoted and humble servant of God. She serves Him in His Plan to raise man to the perfect state in which he was meant to be.

**The beauty of man, created in the Living Image of God, is indescribable. No man, woman or child on this earth can match that, which was created when God brought forth Adam and Eve.** Sin was their downfall and Lucifer their enemy. Then, this perfect state was destroyed. Stained by sin, man will never regain this perfect state again until the serpent, and all those who worship him are banished. Until that day comes, the beauty of the human body and soul will remain tarnished.

Man is God's greatest love. The angels are His servants in that they, too, must show love for God's Creatures. **God's Love for His family supersedes all that He created and, until He regains the souls of His children, He will never rest.** God permits many sufferings, humiliations and tragedies, all of which are caused by the hatred of the one whom He held in the highest regard – the former Archangel Lucifer, who became Satan. Fallen because of his jealousy, pride and self-love, he caused My Father the greatest pain imaginable. And today, just as it was then, he still does the same.

**My Father's loyal angels, all the saints and My beloved Mother, have formed a bond, which can never be broken. Whatever My Father dictates is carried out by His Elite Hierarchy. He is never questioned.** Whatever My Father desires, is the correct way and the most powerful way. It is the way in which the human race can be saved from the curse of the evil one. That is His prerogative. No one would ever dare to question Him. In His Final Plan, the final stage in which He will bring His Plan of Salvation to an end, He will intervene in many ways.

**My Mother's title, 'The Mother of Salvation', the final one given to her by the Eternal Father, God the Most High, is no accident. She was sent to warn the world and prepare it for the final onslaught against the human race by the evil one. She has been accorded this task and I ask that you accept this, and respond to her call for prayer at all times.**

The Holy Trinity will bring about many Blessings to those who respond to this, the final mission, from Heaven – the Mission of Salvation. Accept, with thanks that such favour has been shown to humanity with love and graciousness of heart.

Your Beloved Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: Sin is a fact. It exists, and will continue to exist until the Second Coming of Christ

Saturday, September 27th, 2014 @ 19:20

My dear children, how heartbroken I am during these terrible times, when man has risen to defy God in so many ways.

God's Laws are being flouted all over the world because sin is no longer acknowledged as being wrong. Instead, it is justified at every opportunity so that man can no longer differentiate between right and wrong. When you embrace sin, in all its forms, and declare it to be of no consequence, then you will never be satisfied. Sin, once it is seen as merely a human fault, will lead to greater and more serious sin until, finally, it will lead to a darkness of the spirit and separation from God. This will leave a vacuum in your soul, which will bring a form of wretchedness, which it is difficult to extract from.

**Darkness comes from the spirit of evil. Light comes from God. Sin brings darkness and, unless you acknowledge sin, and seek reconciliation, it will grow and fester until it strangles the spirit. Nothing in this world will, nor can, bring the soul the relief it craves. Only reconciliation between the soul and God can free it from this stranglehold.**

**Sin is a fact. It exists, and will continue to exist until the Second Coming of Christ.** God's children, who understand the Ten Commandments, laid down by Him, will know that man must ask God for forgiveness each and every time he sins. It doesn't matter that he seeks out God and begs His Forgiveness repeatedly, because this is the only way to stay in union with Him. In this way, you will receive many Graces and you will mature and dwell in the Light of God.

Man must accept his weakness because of the existence of sin. He must accept how sin can separate him from God. When he does not accept this fact then he is saying that he is equal to God. **Without belief in the existence of sin man cannot serve God.** It is then that the separation between the soul and that of his Creator becomes wider until there is no communication between man and God.

It is the desire of Satan to capture souls and prevent their salvation. Until man accepts the importance of acknowledging the Laws of God, he will deny Him.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

Cling to the Truth at all times, for without it, you will be living a lie

Sunday, September 28th, 2014 @ 18:15

My dearly beloved daughter, the Word of God, as laid down by Him, and the Word dictated to My Holy Apostles, was the foundation upon which My Mystical Body, the Church, was built.

**The Eternal Word is the foundation upon which the Church sits. It is not the other way around.** The Word of God is Eternal – it is cast in stone. It is the foundation of the Truth. The foundation of My Church cannot be shaken but the edifice, which sits upon it, may be changed and amended. However, if the building changes, then the foundation may not sustain it if it deviates from the building structure for which it was designed.

**The Word of God may never be amended because it can never change. For how could it? God did not say one thing only to mean something else.** The Church must be subservient to the Word of God. The Word of God is not subservient to those members of My Church who may feel differently. **Dare to tamper with the Word and you will betray Me, Jesus Christ. I Am the Church. My Body is the Church and all that springs from Me is sacred.** For as long as the Truth is upheld by you, those sacred servants of Mine, you can represent Me. As long as you trust and honour Me, and ensure that the proper procedures are in place within My Church, then you can say you are Mine.

When God dictated the Gospels, by the Power of the Holy Spirit, the Word may have been presented using different expressions but, either way, it remained the same. When God spoke through the prophets and those apostles of Mine, blessed with the Gift of the Holy Spirit, the language was clear, simple and authoritative. The same is true of today when God speaks to His prophets. The language is clear and simple and is delivered with authority, for it comes from God. The Words spoken by Me, your Redeemer, are true to My Holy Word contained in the scriptures, for they come from the same Hand. Therefore, any one who gives you a new version of the Truth, that is difficult to understand, hard to follow and vague, beware. When the Truth is twisted, a false doctrine will emanate from it. It will be full of holes; illogical and the exact opposite of the Holy Word of God.

**When you are told that God will accept sin because of His Mercy know that this is a lie. God will accept the remorseful soul, but never the sin, for this is impossible.**

Cling to the Truth at all times, for without it, you will be living a lie.

Your Jesus

God the Father: My Love will conquer evil and hatred.

Monday, September 29th, 2014 @ 20:50

My dearest daughter, My Love, when it is accepted by you can produce great fruits. But when it is rejected by man this results in a withered earth. Without My Love there is no life, no joy, no peace. When My Love is felt by man, it creates great wonder, awe and a feeling of deep gratitude in the soul of the person, who has been granted this Gift.

My dear children, when you experience love in any form for another human being, this is My Love you feel. It can only come from Me for I Am Love. Love is a gift and you must seize it when you feel it stir within your heart. **To those who accept My Love, know that I will fill you with more of My Gift when you share it with those, who have not been granted this favour.**

**My Love will conquer evil and hatred. Love wipes out hatred, as the evil one, the thorn in man's side, is incapable of it.** When you say you love Me then you must fight very hard to prevent hatred, of any kind, to blemish your soul. If you love Me you will forgive your enemies because you will see them as I see them. This requires perseverance on your part and discipline, which will prevent you from hurting another person, either verbally or physically.

When you allow My Love to flow through your veins, you will feel complete peace and freedom. This is because you will feel no malice, no anger, no revenge nor grudge against another child of Mine. This is the Gift of My Love in its most pure form. Accept it from Me by reciting this prayer.

*Crusade Prayer (168) For the Gift of God's Love*

*O Dearest Father,*

*O Eternal One,*

*God the Most High,*

*Make me worthy of Your Love.*

*Please forgive me for hurting others and for any wrong-doing,*

*which has caused suffering to any of your children.*

*Open my heart so that I can welcome you into my soul, and cleanse me of any hatred I may feel against another person.*

*Help me to forgive my enemies and to sow the seeds of Your Love everywhere I go and amongst those whom I meet every day.*

*Give me, Dear Father, the Gifts of Perseverance and Trust, so that I can uphold Your Holy Word and thus keep alive, in a darkened world, the flame of Your Great Love and Mercy.*

*Amen.*

Children, please take comfort in the knowledge that I love all of you, no matter who you are, whatever sins you have committed and whether or not you curse Me. My Love for you is unconditional.

I must, however, separate those who are trying to blind My children to the truth of their salvation, from those who are of Me. Were I not to intervene, many would be lost to Me and I am not prepared to sacrifice souls to those who, despite every effort on My Part, will reject Me on the final day.

**I ask that you place all your trust in Me and keep My Seal of Protection, in any form, close to you.** The fight has already commenced and I will wreak justice by punishing those who try to destroy My children.

Never forget Who I Am. I Am the beginning and the end. All who come to Me will find Eternal Life. Allow Me to take you to safety and to a glorious life in union with My Will. **I will reveal the New Paradise in My Own Time and I desire that you show patience. Live your lives in harmony with others. Look after your families as before. Come to Me in your churches as before. But, always remember that the Truth, the True Word of God, can never change for I Am the Truth. I can never change for that can never be.**

I love you. I bless you. I protect you.

Your Loving Father

God the Most High

## You either serve God, or give in to the folly of men

Wednesday, October 1st, 2014 @ 21:15

My dearly beloved daughter, the betrayal of Me, Jesus Christ, the Son of Man, is rampant amongst those who say they serve Me. Even those who say they are My loyal servants have deserted Me and their faith is but just a glimmer of its former state. What began with a love and compassion for Me, has been reduced to a fraction of what it was before and this has been caused by many things.

So much disdain for My Church came about because of fallen souls within it who were led into grave sin. Many innocent sacred servants of Mine suffered because of the sins of others, and this brought them great shame. Then, when the Laws of God were pushed to one side and barely spoken about, many forgot that the Commandments of God had to be upheld at all costs. If My sacred servants stopped preaching the Truth, and dismissed the importance of addressing the existence of sin, how then could God's children be any the wiser? My sacred servants have a moral duty to uphold the Word of God and to warn God's children about the danger of sin. But this, they have decided not to do. Many are afraid to preach the Truth for fear of being persecuted by those who will blame them for the sins of others.

**During My time on earth I never hesitated to preach about the punishment, which man will face lest he seeks God's forgiveness for his sins.** Fear of God's punishment should not be the reason to avoid sin but only so that you, the sinner, can be saved. **Sin is something you have to live with but you must never accept it. You must fight it for I desire to save your souls.** Why would I not desire to save your souls, whatever the cost? Did I not suffer for you and die an agonising death on the Cross so that you could be redeemed in God's Eyes? Why then do My sacred servants not preach about the absolute necessity to seek eternal life? If you do not seek Eternal Life, then you will not find it.

It is the duty of all those who serve Me to help save man from eternal damnation. The Truth has been hidden for so long that many souls, due to their complacency, have been lost to Me. Know that I will send forth My Angels on the last day and that man will be divided into two halves – those who have committed atrocities and those who are of Me. I ask you, My sacred servants, to tell the Truth for if you do not, then you will lose Me many souls and for that I will never forgive you.

**You either serve God, or give in to the folly of men.**

Your Jesus

**Put down your armour, for it will be crushed into tiny pieces**

Thursday, October 2nd, 2014 @ 23:15

My dearly beloved daughter, My enemies may scorn My Word – the Truth – but the day will come when they will hang their heads in shame and remorse when they stand before Me.

**In the days of Noah, he and those chosen to help him to prepare for the Justice of God, were ridiculed. They were sneered at, persecuted and every attempt was made to discredit the instructions given to Noah by God.** Obedient to the last, Noah begged for mercy for their souls. He urged them to seek refuge with him but he was ignored. And so it will be up to the Great Day of the Lord. Only a remnant will be ready to greet Me along with all those, who will find it in their hearts to accept My Mercy, during the Warning.

I ask all those who believe in Me, and My Promise to come again in great glory, to pray for those who scorn this mission for they have been given the Gift of the Truth but choose to throw it back in My Face. All those with warm and tender hearts, and a meekness of soul, will be drawn into My Arms, no matter what faith or creed they follow, for they are of Me. Those who do not know the Word of God will be shown great mercy and those who convert during the Warning will also dwell in My Arms. I will reach out to all souls, whose hearts are warm and who show love and mercy to their brothers and sisters.

The greatest battle will be when I reach out to the arrogant and proud, who lack true love and who are without a generous spirit. It is for these souls that I urge your prayers. But, it will be for those who have sold their souls to the devil, in the full knowledge of what they have done, that I ask you to beg for My Mercy the most. They will not come to Me, on their own accord, and so it will only be through the suffering of chosen souls, who have consecrated themselves to Me, and your own offerings, that they can be saved. Please recite this prayer to save all sinners.

***Crusade Prayer (169) For the salvation of those who reject Christ***

*Dearest Jesus, by Your Compassion and Mercy,*

*I beg you for the salvation of those who have rejected You;*

*Who deny Your Existence;*

*Who deliberately oppose Your Holy Word and whose bitter hearts have poisoned their souls against the Light and the Truth of Your Divinity.*

*Have Mercy on all sinners.*

*Forgive those who blaspheme against the Holy Trinity and*

*Help me, in my own way, and through my personal sacrifices, to embrace within Your Loving Arms, those sinners who need Your Mercy the most.*

*I give You my promise, that through my thoughts, my actions and the spoken word, to serve You as best I can in Your Mission of Salvation.*

*Amen.*

**Go all of you and gather in prayer, for the Justice of God will be seen soon for the world to witness.** It is because of the wickedness of man, his peevish actions and his hatred for his fellow man that God will stop him from the devastation, which is being orchestrated in every way against the human race.

Put down your armour, for it will be crushed into tiny pieces by the Hand of My Eternal Father. **Oppose God and you will suffer for this. But when you try to hurt humanity on a large scale through the abuse of power, you will be stopped abruptly. You will have no time to seek God's Mercy.**

Your Jesus

## The global vaccination I told you about in 2010 will soon be witnessed

Friday, October 3rd, 2014 @ 15:10

My dearly beloved daughter, heed now My Promise. I will come again to herald a new beginning, a new world without end. All those who accept the Grace of God, when I pour My Mercy over the whole world, will be part of My Kingdom.

I have given humanity every sign, every warning and every Grace to prepare their souls. Some have heard the Word of God, as laid down the Holy Gospels, and taken heed. Others have heard and seen the Truth but refuse to accept it. There will come a day soon when the full Truth and the proof of Who I Am will be revealed, and sinners will be given equal time to make their own decision, according to their own free will. **Not one of you will be forced to accept My Mercy for only you can make that decision.** Others will refuse to bear witness to the Truth, even when they will see it clearly. Sadly, they will be lost. **Others will take their time before they pledge allegiance to Me, but that time, after the Warning takes place, will be short.**

I come to tell you now of events which will reveal to you the signs of these times and of My Presence in this Mission. **Storms will be seen in many nations and they will last for weeks. The global vaccination I told you about in 2010 will soon be witnessed. The Hand of God, in His Divine Justice, will be seen when He permits the temptations placed before those who serve Him in My Church.** When these and all the other prophecies come to fruition, I will be waiting. And then, will come the Warning. It will come soon before the Great Day when My Promise to come again will be finally fulfilled.

You must trust in My Goodness, My Love and My Mercy. If you do, you will be strong enough to face any trial; and insults which are flung at you in My Name and the grace to remain true to My Holy Word.

Remain in peace and in hope, for My Love for you, and your love for Me, will destroy the evil which has taken over the souls of those who have separate themselves from Me.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: The Laws of God will soon be overturned by millions

Monday, October 6th, 2014 @ 13:55

My dear children, the Ten Commandments laid down by God can never be re-written, because that would be a sacrilege. Man can never tamper with the Word and the day will come when the Wrath of God will descend upon humanity, when the Ten Commandments are deemed by man to be flawed. When this happens, know that God's Word will no longer be revered and that humanity will be led into grave error.

No man, or sacred servant, has been given the authority to overturn the Ten Commandments or the Word of God. No excuse can ever be made to deny the Truth of the Word of God. The Laws of God will soon be overturned by millions of people. Then, all those who fall for the deceit, which will come about as a result, will be blinded by darkness. The Holy Spirit can never enlighten those who deny the Word or who condone sin. **When the Holy Spirit is no longer present, and when the Word has been adapted, to suit the selfish needs of man, then any new laws will mean nothing in God's Eyes.**

The enemies of God will move quickly to overthrow the Truth and My Son's Church will be divided into two. **Those who staunchly defend the Truth will be cursed for speaking it. Those who utter profanities and declare these to the Truth will be applauded.** The spirit of evil will roost in the hearts of the misguided and many souls will be lost. They will not be able to present themselves before my Son and declare themselves to be whole, because they refuse to acknowledge the Truth given to them, through God's Mercy.

It will soon be declared that God is merciful towards all sinners, no matter what they do to offend Him. **This is true, but when they offend Him, by presenting before Him, every abomination and heresy and then declare that these are acceptable to God, He will turn away from them in disgust.**

Man will be so full of his own desires, to suit his sinful life, that he will pronounce unlawful acts as being desirable in God's Eyes. This will amount to lies. And, when they dare to present these before the altars of God, these souls will be cast out. Should you allow yourselves to be led into grave error, you will place your souls in grave danger.

I ask that you recite the Ten Commandments as often as you can. By doing so, you will know what it is that is required of you in order to truly serve God.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## When love diminishes, God is diminished in your lives

Wednesday, October 8th, 2014 @ 20:25

My dearly beloved daughter, how cold the hearts of men have become. How little do they care for the needs of others or the gift of life. They have allowed their hearts to fester because they no longer have the capacity for true love to reign within their souls. Once love is weakened, and when charity for each other's needs becomes scarce, then nothing but injustice will be forthcoming.

**When love diminishes, God is diminished in your lives. For those who may once have loved Me, and who no longer believe in Me, their hearts will turn to stone.** When you turn your back on love for one another, you will become barren and restless. Your lack of love will lead you into accepting every kind of practice, which is abhorrent to Me. Everything that I stand for will be dismissed by you. All life, given to humanity, by the Power of God, will be tampered with and, in many cases, destroyed by you. Your respect for God's Laws and human life no longer mean anything. Your attachment to all earthly things and the worldly goods they yield, will leave you without satisfaction.

When you harden your hearts against God, humanity suffers greatly. When the power of evil replaces the love that the world once had for Me, Jesus Christ, know then that the times are almost upon you.

Give up your wayward and foolhardy pursuits of pleasure. Do not attempt to change the Laws of God to suit your sinful lives. Ask, ask, ask for My Intervention so that I can show you the way. If you do not turn back to the path of Eternal Life, which was carved out for every child of God, then you can never be part of My Kingdom.

Your Jesus

## My Church, My True Church, will crawl on its belly

Wednesday, October 8th, 2014 @ 20:45

My dearly beloved daughter, My Church will be toppled and those who remain true to the Laws of God will suffer greatly because of this.

**My Church, My True Church, will crawl on its belly as every insult upon My Divinity and the Laws, laid down by My Eternal Father, is hurled at it.** Locked within the gates of a gilded prison, many of My servants will be forced to swallow heresy. Not only that, but they will be made to preach it and to convince innocents, that the re-written Word of God, is acceptable in today's world.

The Anger of My Father, at this time has provoked outrage for, very soon, the Church – having changed beyond recognition – will prepare new rituals, new rules and practices, so that nothing will resemble the Church built by Me.

All of these things have been permitted by My Father, as Satan tests the faith of those who are of Me. Woe to those who betray Me for they will take away with them, the souls of those whose names have been kept for Me. I will fight for these souls. I will punish those enemies of Mine because, through their deceit and cunning, they seduced souls and took them away from Me. For these sins, they will be lost to Me.

My Church sprung from My Loins. I gave you My Body in death and this became My Church. Now it will be defiled and My Body will be crucified again. Not one ounce of shame will My enemies feel, for their lofty ambitions and self-gratification have nothing to do with Me.

How easily led are those whose faith is weak. How easily led will be those souls, with a strong faith, for they will be fearful of defending the Truth. It will only be the remnant, and those with true allegiance to My Word, who will remain loyal to My Church. And it will be because of them that My Church will never die.

Your Jesus

## I give you now, the final Crusade Prayer

Wednesday, October 8th, 2014 @ 21:10

My dearly beloved daughter, My Heart is so broken at this time. The traitors have pierced My Side and the earth is now being flooded with an outpouring of My Grief, which is so intense, that I cannot be comforted.

I ask now, who among My sacred servants will be strong enough to uphold the Truth?

I give you, the final Crusade Prayer. It is for priests. I ask that My sacred servants recite it daily.

### **Crusade Prayer (170) To uphold the Holy Word of God.**

*O Dear Lord, my beloved Jesus Christ*

*Hold me.*

*Protect me.*

*Keep me in the Light of Your Face, as my persecution intensifies, when my only sin is to uphold the Truth, the Holy Word of God.*

*Help me to find the courage to serve you faithfully at all times.*

*Give me Your Courage and Your Strength, as I fight to defend Your Teachings against fierce opposition.*

*Never desert me, Jesus, in my time of need and provide me with everything I need to continue to serve You,*

*through the provision of the Holy Sacraments and Your Precious Body and Blood, through the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass.*

*Bless me Jesus.*

*Walk with me.*

*Rest in me.*

*Stay with me.*

Amen.

Your Jesus

## Remember that after the Second Coming, Purgatory will not exist

Thursday, October 9th, 2014 @ 20:40

My dearly beloved daughter, how I thirst for the love of man and how they thirst for Me. But, the division that separates man from Me, The Giver of Life, is the greatest enemy of the human race.

Satan, whose cunning deceitful ways has meant that he creates great divisions in the world. That he is hidden, gives him great power over men's souls. His evil influence creates doubts about My Existence in those with little faith. He convinces others, who do not believe in Me, that man is responsible for whatever choices he makes. His soothing influence, as he tempts man, convinces those he gains access to that wrong is right and right is wrong. He presents love as lust; hatred as a form of desire; and envy and jealousy as a means by which to justify the destruction of another person's life.

Every idea, every desire, every longing and craving he plants in the souls of men, leads them into sin. So much infestation amongst mankind, at this time, has meant that pure love, which comes from God, has been replaced with lust. Everything, which springs from the serpent, will be presented within the hearts of the sinner as being a good thing. Sin, is always justified by sinners who succumb to the devil. **Sin, once justified, is then glorified until it resembles a great act – worthy of recognition.**

Woe to the man who dares to challenge those who glorify sin. The sinner who embraces sin, with great rejoicing, will influence others to do the same. Today, the influence of the evil one can be seen everywhere. Whereas once, sinful acts were carefully hidden, now they have no shame in presenting them for the world to witness. All that is abhorrent to Me is being embraced with great relish. **Wrong is presented as being right and all that is right, according to the Laws of God, is deemed to be wrong. When the devil is at work, everything will be presented back to front and the exact opposite to that, which comes from Me.** Know that when My Word is declared to be wrong that the influence of the evil one has reached its peak.

**Remember that after the Second Coming, Purgatory will not exist.** Heaven and earth will become one and Hell will become the dwelling place for those, who idolise the devil, and all that comes from him. The fumes of his evil and wicked ways have infested both those who believe in Me, as well as those who reject Me. No one is safe.

Prayer, My beloved followers, is your refuge. Uphold My Word and pray, not for yourself, but for those who have entered into a contract with the evil one. They need your prayers, morning, noon and night.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: Death will soon have no power over man

Friday, October 10th, 2014 @ 13:10

My dear children, the Crucifixion of my Son was significant, in many ways. It was not only by the hands of the Roman soldiers that He was killed but on the orders of those who claimed to be dedicated followers of the Word of God.

**His scourging, persecution and death were carried out under the instructions of those who led the faithful in the Temple of God.** They discarded all that they knew to be the Truth, because they refused to accept that my Son, Jesus Christ, was the Messiah. Every Law, dictated by God, was flouted as they took pleasure in my Son's execution.

**Before the Day of the Lord comes they will re-enact His Crucifixion.** They will scourge Him, through their betrayal of His Holy Word. They will persecute those who remain loyal to Him and, then, they will desecrate His Body. But they will fail to kill Him, for His Body – His Church – cannot die and it will remain standing, albeit in a fragile state, until the end.

**At this time, you must remember that all life comes from God. Death has no power over God. Life, once given, can never die. Death will soon have no power over man and through the Resurrection of my Son, man will also have Eternal Life of the body and of the soul.** Those who trust in Christ and stay true to Him will have life. Only those who completely reject Him will not.

Rejoice in the knowledge that a glorious life awaits all of you, who adhere to the Holy Word of God, for death will never destroy you.

Your Beloved Mother

## My Love for humanity is infinite

Saturday, October 11th, 2014 @ 01:00

My dearly beloved daughter, My Love for humanity is infinite. My Love is intense and protective. It is pure, and I overlook many faults because of My deep affection for sinners.

I hold souls within My Compassion and there is nothing I will not do to save them, so I can unite everyone as one in Me. My tears flow, however, in great torrents at this time, because of the way God's children are being hurt, abused, tortured, humiliated, scourged and killed by the enemies of He Who created the world. Those who cause such suffering are completely under the influence of the evil spirits, who poison their minds with lies, hatred and a disregard for human life. Not for one minute can a man ever say that he is carrying out an act in God's Name when he kills another human being. Those who create wars and cause genocide, in any form, and who say they are working for the Glory of God, deceive not only themselves but those they recruit, to carry out their wicked intentions.

My Love is so powerful that if you were to pray for these poor lost souls, who believe that killing others in the Name of God, is a good thing, which will bring them honour, I will show them My Mercy, by awakening, within them, the Spirit of Truth. Do not let your hearts become heavy. Instead, know that while these most vile acts, which are committed by those who destroy lives are terrifying, in My Divine Justice, I will put an end to these horrors.

I will lift all of you, who have warm and tender hearts, in an instant, into My Sacred Heart and save you, such is My Love for you. My beloved followers you will not have to endure the pain of physical death. That I promise, if you help Me, through your prayers, to salvage the souls of those who need My Forgiveness and My Mercy the most.

Help Me in this great endeavour and soon all will be aglow with the brightness and the Glory of My New Kingdom. Here, you will live forever without a care in the world. Love for Me, My Eternal Father, your family and friends will reign throughout the world, which will have no end.

Go in peace to love to serve Me.

Your Jesus

## Divine Providence will always prevail

Saturday, October 11th, 2014 @ 20:30

My dearly beloved daughter, let no one underestimate the Power of God in all things, which may evolve in these times. God's Power is infinite and not one man can overcome the Divinity or Will of God. Not one enemy of Mine can boast that he is greater than God, Who can, in just one breath, pour down His Justice upon the world. While God is patient, fair, just and full of unconditional Love for all of His children, including the wicked amongst them, He will retaliate against the wickedness of man, caused by the evil influence of the devil.

Cursed are those who rise up against God in defiance against the Holy Word. They will be punished in God's Time, when they have been given every opportunity to change their ways. Those who worship evil and the beast will be struck by lightening, just as it was when Lucifer was thrown into the infernal abyss, as a bolt of lightening.

When My enemies harm others; try to kill them and maim them, in order to gain power over the weak, they will suffer a terrible chastisement. When genocide, of any kind, is perpetrated upon the innocent by devil worshipers, they will burn in Hell and they will be stopped just when they believe they have succeeded.

Divine Providence will always prevail, for there is no Power more Mighty than He Who created everything out of nothing.

Your Jesus

God the Father: The land will be purified, just as My children will be cleansed of all iniquities

Sunday, October 12th, 2014 @ 18:40

My dearest daughter, many changes will come about as the time for the Second Coming of My Beloved Son, Jesus Christ, draws closer.

**Fear not My children for these things must come to pass in order that My children are purified, so they can rejoice, when the Day comes for the world without end to begin. My Promises have always been fulfilled and all will end well.**

I desire that you beg for Mercy, for every single soul alive in the world, so that the human race can unite, as one, in My Eyes. Soon, the hatred, the evil and the injustices in the world will come to an abrupt end, and the Light of My Kingdom will shine down upon you. Peace will reign and love will fill the earth, as the New Paradise is unveiled in all its splendour. My Justice will eradicate all evil, and those who cling to the devil, despite My Intervention, will be cast away. Then, no more tears will be shed and the final part of My Covenant will be concluded.

Rise, My children, lift up your hearts in hope and trust. **I will intervene in many ways to prevent evil acts, deceitful betrayals and heresy from destroying you.** My Time has dawned and My enemies will be struck down as I strive to set everything in its correct order, so that all will be ready. **The land will be purified, just as My children will be cleansed of all iniquities, and I will raise up the meek, the humble and those with tender hearts, to take their places in the New Heaven and New Earth.**

Never lose hope, for all Power is Mine. Come to Me, My little ones, and draw comfort from My unconditional Love for you. Trust in Me and all glory will be yours.

Your beloved Father

God the Most High

## I Am coming for those who are most undeserving of My Mercy, first

Sunday, October 12th, 2014 @ 21:20

My dearly beloved daughter, I Am the Protector of all God's children – every single one of you, irrespective of your sex, age or creed. I Am the Protector of My Church on earth and no man will prevail against it. It will remain intact, although many will have deserted Me.

Those who desert Me, who change the Word of God, cannot say that they are of My Church, for I cannot protect a church that does not speak the Truth. The true test of your faith has begun and, soon, you will be confused and won't know where to turn. Be assured, that merciful though I Am, I will never stand and allow traitors to desecrate My Body. They will only go so far before the thundering force of the Hand of God will be heard.

**You must focus on Me and accept that The Tribulation has intensified, and that all things foretold must be witnessed.**

Only when the prophecies, given to the World in the Beginning, become apparent, will man fully understand that My Time is almost upon him. You must never fear Me, for My Love and Mercy is expansive. Fear only those who do not come from Me, for it is the spirit of evil that drives them to do terrible things. By prayer alone, you can help to atone for their sins, and through such a generous act, you can diffuse the smoke of Satan. His fumes engulf the world at this time, but to be able to recognise his presence is more difficult, than you can imagine. His influence is always hidden behind an exterior of concern; humanitarian acts and is presented in the most unexpected, but respectful way. The man who is blessed with the Gift of discernment will understand how Satan operates. He will recognise his works, no matter how carefully disguised they are presented to a world, which is blind to the Truth.

Soon, My Voice will awaken within the hearts of men, their spirituality; a sense of who they are; an understanding as to whom they belong; and an awareness of the eternal life I will bring them. Know that when this awakening begins, that the Power of God will be felt, as God's Justice arises out of the ashes, and when a beacon of Light brings life back into the barren field, which will have been left in a withered state, by the evil one. **My Voice will be heard and many will be shocked when that day begins. It will peel out like thunder and every righteous man will bend down on one knee, in praise of God. I Am coming for those who are most undeserving of My Mercy, first. They are the ones who should be last, because of the way they treated Me. And, yet, they will be beckoned into My Kingdom first. The just will come last. The wicked will be left behind.**

**No stone will be left unturned, up to the last second, and those who scream for My Mercy will be given it. Those who curse Me will be cursed.**

Your Jesus

## The Keys of My Kingdom, of the world to come, have been prepared

Tuesday, October 14th, 2014 @ 18:15

My dearly beloved daughter, all that I revealed to the world, through these messages, will be fulfilled. Many of those who know these messages will, sadly, continue to suppress My Word. Others, who are not privy to these messages will oppose My Word, given to them in the Holy Gospels.

I call on all those who walk with Me on this earth, and I ask them to trust in Me. Live by My Word and you will not die. Live your lives, according to the Truth, and I will pour great Graces over you and those, whose names you place before Me. As the world plunges into darkness – as wars break out everywhere, and when disease and famine grip humanity – My Intervention will be witnessed. I protect all those who consecrate themselves to My Sacred Heart. I uplift those whose hearts may be heavy, and I will bring peace and a calmness of soul to those who ask Me for these Gifts.

Only I, Jesus Christ, can lift your burden. Only I can defeat your enemies and those, who abuse power and influence to destroy you for their own gain. Only you, My beloved followers, can bring Me the souls of those who reject Me, who dismiss Me and who deny Me. Many of them will never come to Me, although I welcome them into My Mercy.

You must continue to use the prayers you were given. Stay close to Me for when you do, you will be given every protection from evil. You must be strong, courageous and remain calm for I will never leave your side. I will walk with you and hold you. I will comfort you. I will wipe away every tear and, soon, I will envelop you and your loves ones into My Loving Arms.

**The Keys of My Kingdom, of the world to come, have been prepared and singled out for all those whose names are in the Book of the Living. But, My Mercy is so great that I will welcome, into My New Paradise, those whose names are not included if you bring Me these souls, through your prayers.**

Your beloved Jesus

## Hunger of the spirit leaves the soul empty, miserable and lost

Thursday, October 16th, 2014 @ 19:10

My dearly beloved daughter, hunger for food that feeds the flesh is a terrible affliction. But, hunger of the spirit, leaves the soul empty, miserable and lost. When a soul distances himself from Me, he will wander and seek out every kind of fulfilment. He will walk to the ends of the earth, looking for spiritual calm and relief, but nothing can fill this void, only Me. He may find temporary relief in all worldly pursuits of relaxation, but never will he find the peace that I can bring.

When I feed a person's soul with My Grace, they will be full of My Love and Presence. Although My Presence, within the soul, will draw down upon it the venom of evil spirits, who will do all they can to upset it, the soul will not care. My Love is all you need to feel fulfilled, and My Peace, which fills you, is not of this world. It comes with great Blessings and the souls, who attain this peace, will never let go of it that easily, once they experience it.

**When a person goes to extraordinary lengths to deny Me, he is deceiving only himself. To deny Me is your own choice. Why then display hatred for Me, when you do not believe I exist?** I call on those of you, who are plagued with spiritual battles, to hear My Voice as I call out to you now. If you deny Me, then remain silent. Do not deny Me and then curse Me, for if you do this, you are contradicting yourself. You cannot hate something, which does not exist. If you feel hatred of any kind, don't you know that this comes from a source, just as love does? Love comes from God. Hatred comes from Satan. The day when you realise that evil breeds and festers, as it uncoils like a serpent, you will see that it is a real entity. Only then you will finally accept the existence of the devil. The reason he, Satan, is so cunning is that it is not to his advantage to make himself known. Were that to happen, you would find it impossible not to believe in God.

Open your eyes and see evil for what it is. Know that by denying Me, the evil one will use you to fuel hatred against those who love Me.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: Many will be stripped of their titles

Friday, October 17th, 2014 @ 15:30

My dear children please pray for my Son's loyal sacred servants as future events take place. Many will be stripped of their titles and sent out into the wilderness, in disgrace. Turmoil and confusion will spread within my Son's Church but the traitors will rise in great numbers and many will follow them. Other Christian Churches will become close to the newly adapted church, and then all will be set in place for a new global religion to rise up. This new form of church will, at first, seem to be a breath of fresh air for many who desire change. Then, it will become clear that it serves only those who want the Laws of God changed in order to suit their sinful lives. This church will lose the entire faith. It will have all the appearances of a new, renewed church of God but any symbols, which are meant to glorify my Son, will be nothing of the sort.

Then, as the time becomes ripe, **the new One World Church will be announced and it will be seen as a great humanitarian institution. It will be intrinsically linked to the world of politics and business.** Then those who never belonged to any creed will join it. How they will rejoice because every sin will be excused, and so many people will be relieved, because they will be able to live their lives as they choose. No longer will they have to worry about offending God because they will not regard sin as something to worry about.

**The new church, in order to exude a sense of worthiness, will promote humanitarian works and charities and the whole world will applaud it. Soon afterwards, there will be no distinction made between it and global political alliances and business organisations, dedicated to philanthropy.**

Meanwhile, my Son's true Church, as it was built by Him, will remain alive but weakened. Small in numbers, the remnant church, will never give up even when the Antichrist takes over.

Pray, pray, pray that my Son's sacred servants will overcome their fear and stand up to proclaim the Truth, even when their voices are drowned out by those who betray my Son.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## Cursed are those who curse Me

Saturday, October 18th, 2014 @ 14:20

My dearly beloved daughter, the evil one has gripped the hearts of many who believe in Me, because of the easy access they give him to their souls.

Satan tempts souls through the senses as well as through the sin of pride. Those who believe that their intelligence, and their knowledge of the Holy Word of God, gives them the right to judge others in My Name, greatly offend Me. Full of pride, their narcissism means they believe they have the right to scorn others and to spill venom in My Name. **Be wary of those who curse others and then say that they are of Me, because they speak with a wicked tongue.** On the day when I come, these souls will cower in fear and shield their eyes from My Light, which will blind them.

Always trust in My Mercy, for I will always forgive those who come before Me with true remorse in their souls for everything they said, did and carried out, which insulted Me. **Fear, though, My Justice for it will be terrifying. I do not apologise for this. Know that the proud and the mighty, who have lost Me the souls I crave, through the wicked influence they exerted over others, will suffer. They will tremble in fear before My Throne but still, they will argue with Me and defend their evil ways, in the mistaken belief, that I will listen to them.**

Cursed are those who curse Me. Blessed are those who live their lives in love for others and who follow My Teachings, even if this causes them pain. I will raise up the just, but I will crush the wicked who turn their backs on the Word of God. Anyone who causes pain to others, and especially in My Name, will have to account to Me on the Final Day.

## Mother of Salvation: Blessed are those who will be given the keys of Paradise.

Sunday, October 19th, 2014 @ 20:40

My dear child, I am your Mother, the Queen of Heaven. I shower all you who call on me to intercede on your behalf, to ask my Son to protect you, with special graces. All of Heaven prays for humanity at this time, so that the transition into the new world without end, will be smooth. It is my Son's greatest desire to reach into the hearts of every sinner. To pull back the cobwebs of confusion, which covers their souls. To draw, even those with hearts of stone, into His Great Mercy.

My Son never gives up in his quest to touch the hearts of everyone. He never seeks revenge on those who offend Him and He never favours one soul over another. He loves everyone, even His greatest enemies, and this will always be the case. You must not shun my Son if you have suffered in this life; if you have lost a loved one in tragic circumstances; or if you are the victim of terrible injustices. God is the Author of Life. He gives it and he takes it away. It is only when a soul, filled with evil spirits, murders another that God will make that soul pay dearly.

As long as sin exists, evil will remain on earth. It will only be when sin is banished will evil dissipate. Children, I ask you to be patient. I ask that you spend your time in prayer as much as you can. I ask that you continue to recite the Most Holy rosary for the protection of your families, your nations and your countries. Never before will my Rosary be so powerful as it is in these times, and you will receive great graces when you recite it, especially aloud, and in groups.

All of God's Plans are in place for the Second Coming of Jesus Christ. I ask that, through your prayers, you will help prepare the way for all sinners to seek repentance, so that they will enjoy everlasting life in the world to come, which is without end. Blessed are those who will be given the keys of Paradise.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## Accept the Truth, given to you in the Book of Revelation

Tuesday, October 21st, 2014 @ 23:40

My dearly beloved daughter, when prophecies were given to God's children from the beginning they created fear in the hearts of men. This was because of the doubts that existed in the minds of those who did not believe in God and the comfort that man felt in his natural earthly surroundings. **It was easier to accept a life of imperfection than to believe in one that existed in the supernatural.**

God did not send His prophets to frighten His children. He sent them to warn them of the dangers of creating a deep gulf between man and God. If that gulf became wide enough, so that the majority of souls rejected God, then He always intervened in order to save them. God has always intervened through His prophets and it was through His prophets that God was able to educate His children in the ways of the Lord. Without God's prophets man would not have been given the Truth. What God gives His people, through the written Word, let no man pull it asunder.

Man is not worthy to change the Word of God nor is he fit to change the meaning of the Word, nor does he have the right to do so. If a man takes the Word of God and deliberately misinterprets it, to hurt others, then this is a grave sin. There have been many who have tried to change the meaning of the Word but failed. Yet, there are those who created versions of the Word, which varied from the full Truth, and people were none the wiser. I do not hold these souls accountable because they used the Word only to give glory to God.

**When I came to preach the Truth I was feared. All the prophets before Me were also feared. They, just like Me, were hated for bringing humanity the Truth, through the spoken Word. The Book of Revelation, given to John the Evangelist by the Power of the Holy Spirit, has been ignored by My Christian Churches. It is rarely discussed, and many in My Church dismiss it as being irrelevant.**

The time has now come for the Truth to be finally spoken and for men to make a choice. Accept the Truth, given to you in the Book of Revelation, and prepare so that all will be in place and pleasing to Me on the Great Day. Or ignore the Word and My Promise to come again. Turn a deaf ear to My Pleas but, remember, I will come like a thief in the night and only those who welcome Me and accept My Mercy will be Mine.

**I warn you only because I love you. Were it not for My Love I would cast the human race into the wilderness, so ungrateful are their souls.**

Your Jesus

## Oh how arrogant is the man who scoffs at My Existence

Thursday, October 23rd, 2014 @ 15:14

My dearly beloved daughter, for every good deed and act of charity, the forces of the evil one are diluted. For every prayer and suffering, offered up for the souls of those in darkness, evil acts and hatred are eradicated. Know that good deeds, which emanate from every person touched by the Power of the Holy Spirit, destroy the influence of Satan in the world.

Rise, all of you who have accepted the Truth contained in the Book of Revelation and pray for the salvation of all God's children. Ask, ask, ask and I will respond to you when you pray for those you know who are intent on destroying all belief in Me, Jesus Christ.

**Oh how arrogant is the man who scoffs at My Existence, My Divinity and My Promise to come again.** How closed are their minds to the Love I hold in My Heart for all sinners, including those who betray Me. How easily led are those who are empty of the Holy Spirit. Woe to those who rise up against the Gift of the Holy Spirit, which is the life force of all things, which spring from Me. How thirsty are you who deny Me. **Water will never quench your thirst and a day will come when you will beg Me for the Fountain of Life. Until that day comes, unless you ask to drink of Me, you will have no life.**

Come – ask Me to enlighten you. Allow the fire of the Holy Spirit to flood your soul. If you come to Me, in full trust and humility, I will fill you with My Presence and when you acknowledge Me, I will give you the life you yearn for. Only then will peace reign in your heart.

Your Jesus

## The Hand of God will use the sun to alert the world

Friday, October 24th, 2014 @ 22:50

My dearly beloved daughter, the sun is one of the greatest signs when divine intervention is about to be unveiled. **When you see changes in the sun; when it seems larger; shines longer and out of season; know that the time is getting closer for My Second Coming.**

The Hand of God will use the sun to alert the world that its activity is unusual. Scientists will be unable to give a reason for sudden movements in the sun and for the unusual behaviour of this star, which brings you light. Without the light of the sun the earth would be plunged into darkness. So, as the sins of man increase, and sin is embraced as simply part of human nature, the earth will be covered with the spirit of darkness. **As sin envelops the world, the sun will slowly lose its lustre and become dull. As man loses his sense of love for others and becomes immune to the pain he inflicts upon others, because of sin, the world will become darker – darker of the spirit, darker by day.**

I will continue to lead God's children up to this time. I will show you the way to My Kingdom and you will see My Light. Nothing will distract you along the way because you will see clearly how evil brings with it a terrible darkness.

**The sun will dissipate until finally, no light will cover the earth for three days.** The only light will be that which comes from the Truth. And, on the fourth day, the skies will burst open and the light – the likes of which you will never have believed possible will pour from the Heavens. Then I will be seen by every person in every country, at the same time, in all My Glory, as I come to reclaim the Kingdom promised to Me by My Father.

Never fear the preparation that is required so that each of you is ready to meet Me. You must ensure that you are well prepared for Me because that will be the day when I will hand you the Keys to My Kingdom and there will be great celebrations. Evil will no longer exist in My New World to come, and the righteous shall join in union with Me and all the angels and saints.

You must look on this mission as if you are on a journey. Every part of your journey brings new discoveries – ways in which you will learn what is needed to prepare you for the next stage. As you climb each hurdle you will become stronger. Even the weakest amongst you will complete this journey, for I will lead you on every step you take and soon it will be complete.

Rejoice, for My Kingdom awaits and the time will be short.

Your Jesus

## Sometimes, what may seem unfair is beyond your understanding

Sunday, October 26th, 2014 @ 23:10

My dearly beloved daughter, those who deny Me because they believe that were I to exist, a Loving God would never permit suffering or allow unexpected tragedies, illnesses or premature deaths to take place.

God gives life and He takes it away as He desires and, for every Act of God, good will always come from it, either in the world you live in, or in My Heavenly Kingdom. **It is a lack of trust in Me, which creates bitterness in the souls who judge Me on acts they believe to be cruel and unnecessary. What they do not know is that there is a time for everything – a time for living and a time for dying – and that God is the Author of Life. Only He can decide when to take it away.**

Suffering by the hands of others is something, which is caused by sin – not by God. When man chooses different paths in life, it is entirely by his own choice as to which one he takes. Some choose wisely, according to their own conscience, and understand the difference between right and wrong. Others will choose the path, which they believe will bring them the necessities they need to sustain them in the world. But, there will be those who choose unwisely and embark upon a path of selfishness, wickedness and greed.

**All good things come from God. Sometimes, what may seem to be unfair is beyond your understanding but know that God chooses how He gathers fruit for the good of man. And, suffering is part of this Plan in His Salvation of souls.** He does not relish suffering but it is a form of purification. If you suffer, God will try to use this suffering for the good of your own soul. But, He will never force you to do anything because He gives you free will. Abuse of your free will can lead to terrible sin and yet, God will never take your free will away from you. **Free will is sacrosanct. It was given free to man by God, and it is the one Gift that He will never take away from you. It is through the free will of man, however, that man falls from Grace and into sin.**

The evil one plays on man's free will through the temptation of the senses. Free will is a Gift as, when used properly, it can give great Glory to God. But, when it is abused to commit terrible atrocities, it is used by Satan to curse humanity.

The battle for souls will end when man's free will becomes one with the Will of God. Only then, will man be free of all things, which bring him sorrow and suffering of any kind.

The Will of God will reign in the world to come, which has no end.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: My role as the Mother of God's children is being undermined

Monday, October 27th, 2014 @ 16:20

My child, it is important to remember to recite my most Holy Rosary each day in order to protect this mission, and other missions, sanctioned by my Eternal Father for the world.

Christians who uphold the Faith will find it very difficult to continue to declare their devotion to me, the Immaculate Virgin Mary, Mother of God, in these times. My role as the Mother of God's children is being undermined and discarded and, in particular, by certain Catholic groups who do not come from my Son. Such groups give the impression that they are devotees of my Son's Church but they do not practice what He taught. **They persecute those who uphold the Truth and go to extraordinary lengths to dismiss, as nonsense, every kind of private revelation given to humanity since my Son's Death on the Cross. Were it not for private revelations, given to the world by me, the Mother of God as Christ's messenger, many would never have converted to the Truth.** Instead, many would have continued to walk in the dark, dismissed the Existence of God and avoided prayer – the door that, when opened, enlightens the soul. My role as the Mother of God is being attacked across the world because of the power I have been given to destroy the wicked adversary. I will crush the head of the serpent as foretold but those who display devotion to me will be scorned and ridiculed by impostors, who dare to proclaim themselves experts in the teachings of the Church.

My Son abhors any kind of hatred shown by man for his brother. He sheds tears when anyone, who says that he represents my Son's Church, and then incites hatred against a child of God. He suffers the pain of His Crucifixion every time a servant in His Church hurts another or causes terrible suffering to innocents.

**Children, you must pray hard for my Son's Church as it is under the greatest attack since its foundation. The enemies of my Son have many plans to destroy it and most of these will come from within. Heed my warning, and those I revealed to the world at Fatima. The enemy awaits and soon he will control, completely, my Son's Church on earth and millions will be led into error.**

Close your ears when you hear of my Son's servants being scorned or slandered for defending the Word of God. Always remember that only love comes from God and any person or organisation that encourages you to cast judgement upon a man – irrespective as to what he has done – is to be questioned. **You cannot declare yourself to be a servant of God and then tell the world to cast aspersions upon another person. You can never condone incitement to hatred of any kind.** Any person who does this, in my Son's Name, must never be encouraged for this could never come from God. My Rosary must be recited as often as possible to crush the evil, which grips the world at a time when cruelty of any kind is deemed to be just.

Man's love for his brother has become scarce and charity amongst Christians has been diluted. You must open your eyes to the Truth and remind yourselves what my Son taught you. It is as clear as day, for it was written for the world to read in the most Holy Bible.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## God the Father: Without Me you could not exist

Tuesday, October 28th, 2014 @ 20:20

My dearest daughter, My children must know that there is only one God. Only one. Any other exists only in the minds of man. Any other god is an abomination in My Eyes and the man who succumbs to worshipping false gods, serves only the devil, who delights in man's fall from Grace.

I Am the Beginning and the End. Nothing can prevail against Me. Even the demons and fallen angels, which I cast into the abyss, will never stand before Me and challenge Me, for they are without such power.

So many religions have been founded by fallible man, and this has caused much confusion. From the beginning I spoke with One Voice and, until the end, there can only be One Voice. The world is Mine for I created it. I created every living thing. I also created My Heavenly Hierarchy from which I threw out those angels who defied and betrayed Me. **Many of these fallen angels communicate with My children who have created a new age form of spiritualism. I warn those of you who adore false gods, through the pursuit of such practices. Such spiritualism will expose your souls to evil spirits whose only desire is to destroy your souls.**

These false angels are demons, disguised as living spirits of the light, and they will seduce you into believing falsities. Every lie about My Heavenly Hierarchy will be fed to you so that you will place all your needs before Satan and evil spirits. All they do is savage your souls like wild beasts and then leave you empty and bereft of any love. At first, when you give yourself over to such idolatry, you will be given a false sense of peace. Demons can give such powers but they are short-lived. For once they gain access to your souls, they will torment you and goad you into demonic acts.

I Am all that was in the Beginning and I Am the End. All begins and ends with Me. When you place false gods before Me, and do this because of your selfish desire to seek pleasure, power and control of your destiny, you are guilty of breaking My First Commandment.

Without Me you could not exist. Without Me you have no future. Without My Son you cannot come to Me. Reject My only beloved Son, Jesus Christ, the True Messiah, and you reject Me.

**The Truth was first given to the world when paganism was rife. The Truth was given to the world with the birth of My Son and generations were converted. The Truth is being given again to the world now, as the great apostasy strangles the souls of those who believe in My Son, and at a time when paganism is rife again. Just as it was in the beginning when I was rejected by ungrateful men so, too, will it be in the end, when men's hearts will turn to stone and their souls, will be given away freely to the devil.** Then, the world as you know it, will be no more as the New Heaven and the New Earth merge as one. Finally, peace will reign again and I will unite those who choose to come with Me.

Your beloved Father

God of the Most High

## Mother of Salvation: Faith is the foundation of the Church

Wednesday, October 29th, 2014 @ 14:25

My dear children, when you feel downhearted, discouraged and fearful because of the terrible injustices you witness, please ask for my powerful protection. I will intercede, on your behalf, and ask my Son to hear your pleas for peace and calm. He will fill you with the Graces needed to persevere and keep alive, within your soul, the flame of the Holy Spirit.

If you seek the Gifts of the Holy Spirit and my Son responds to your call, your faith in Him will be strengthened greatly. Once this happens, your faith will enable you to trust more in His Great Mercy. Faith is the foundation of the Church, by which it can remain strong. Faith rids you of fear and despair. It will bring you comfort, peace and calm in turbulent times. It allows you to see things clearly as you are meant to, so as to protect yourselves from the persecution you have to face every day.

Those who are devoted to Jesus Christ will always have to endure the pain of His Suffering. This is something you have to accept when you follow in His Footsteps. When you accept this Cross you must then hand over your suffering to my Son, for the salvation of the souls of those who would never be able to enter my Son's Kingdom, otherwise. **Your sacrifice, while it may be difficult, brings great joy to my Son who weeps in great sorrow for those He will lose to the evil one on the last day.**

Faith, hope and trust in my Son will alleviate your suffering and bring you peace and joy. It is when you receive these Blessings that you will know that you have crossed over every barrier, which separates you from God. And, for that, you must be thankful – not sorrowful – for the Kingdom of God will be yours.

Go, my children, to love and serve my Son.

Your Beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## I pour great Graces over My Followers at this time

Wednesday, October 29th, 2014 @ 15:00

My dearly beloved daughter, I pour great Graces over My Followers at this, a time when they need it the most.

The Graces I pour over you, My followers, include the **Gift of Insight** to enable you to see the deceit, which blights the whole world. I also bequeath the **Gift of Endurance**, so that you will rise up against adversaries of Mine and continue to fight the fight so that Christianity survives. I give you also the **Gift of Patience** so that you will be able to continue to speak the Truth when you have to listen to falsities, which will be uttered by those followers of Mine, who will be led into error by My enemies.

Finally, I give you the **Gift of Love**, and when I fill you with this Gift, you will be able to deplete evil through your words, deeds and actions. Love for Me, means you will love even your enemies and by this Gift you will destroy hatred.

Go and accept My Gifts. All you have to do is say to Me

***“Jesus give me the Gifts I need to remain true to You.”***

Your beloved Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: Accept the Cross with dignity. Do not complain.

Thursday, October 30th, 2014 @ 17:30

My dear children, when you serve my Son in this life, it is fraught with difficulties. It is a simple task to follow Him in one way but, when you carry the Gift of the Holy Spirit within your soul, it will bring down, upon you, the wrath of the evil one and every enemy of my Son. This makes your journey along the Path of Truth extremely hard. At every turn, you will be opposed even if you remain silent in your adoration of my Son.

Many who truly love my Son cannot understand when they are bullied by others, for no obvious reason. Or, when they are falsely accused of wrong- doing. This is because the Holy Spirit is the real Presence of God and, therefore, this will never go unnoticed by the evil one, who will stop at nothing to cause you grief and distress. He, the evil one, will taunt you relentlessly and will do this either directly, or through the souls of those he manages to infest.

All of this pain, which you will not understand, is because of your devotion to Jesus Christ. Just as He endured ridicule, scorn and hatred so, too, will all those who serve Him. When you suffer in His Name on this earth you will, eventually, find lasting peace, love and joy in His Kingdom. Accept the Cross with dignity. Do not complain. Do not engage with those who show hatred towards you, lest your own hearts become filled with the same venom.

Hatred breeds hatred if you respond to it. Love, which comes from God, breeds love. Show love to your enemies; pray for them; pity them. When you do, Satan is powerless against you.

Your beloved Mother

## Those who opposed My First Coming refused to accept the Will of God

Friday, October 31st, 2014 @ 18:25

My dearly beloved daughter, My Will is cast in stone and all those who truly love Me, will become entwined within the Divine Will of the Lord. Deny My Will and you cannot become Mine. Rise against Me and I will not allow you to enter My Kingdom, for only those who come to Me, in final surrender of their own free will can truly say that they are of Me. If you are not of Me, how can I win over your ungrateful hearts? Those of you who curse Me; pour scorn on those who uphold My Word; or try to interfere with the Holy Will of God will be thrown into the abyss, when every effort to save you has been exhausted.

When I was born, many of My enemies whose souls were infested by evil spirits, made the life of My Mother very difficult. Those who persecuted her during My Time on earth were unaware, in many cases, as to why they felt such hatred towards her. But suffer she did, in My Name. Those who opposed My First Coming, refused to accept the Will of God, which was to give them freedom from the shackles, which were locked around their ankles and placed there by demons.

**I spent much of My Mission on earth casting out evil spirits in the souls of the afflicted, while also enlightening those who were ignorant of the Will of God. Now as I prepare to come again, My Mission will be even more trying this time around.** To all of you with hardened hearts, who refuse to listen to Me, I say this. Unless you are truly devoted to me, through a life of prayer and devotion, you will not complete this journey to Eternal Life on your faith alone. You are not blessed with enough insight, or knowledge of My Word, to dismiss My Warning at this time. Why do you pour scorn on Me now? What do you believe will make you worthy to stand before Me, when you ask Me for eternal life? I say to you that your obstinance blinds you to the truth of Divine Revelation, which you are witnessing through these, My Holy Messages for the world.

Ungrateful souls, you are lacking in the knowledge, which was painstakingly given to you in the most Holy Bible. For every lesson you were taught, you have learnt nothing. Your pride and your quest for self-gratification, frustrates Me. Your eyes cannot see and you will, as a result, be unprepared for Me. For every slur you cast upon those who speak the Truth, and who uphold My Holy Word – despite opposition from you -you will have to face Me. I will ask you then to justify your words, your deeds and your actions against Me. You can never say that you are for Me when you fight Me, through My Word, given to you out of the Mercy of God, Who will never tire in His Quest to save your souls.

**When you are given the Gift of private revelation you have the right to discern. But, you do not have authority to judge others or harm them, even if they do not come from Me. I, Jesus Christ, have made it known that man does not have the right to judge any soul. If you defy Me, and even if you feel grievance towards false prophets, I will judge you and punish you, just as you punished those you hated. You cannot hate another person in My Name. If you hate another person then you do this in the name of Satan. I will wash away your iniquity only when you come and beg Me to redeem you from such a sin. But many of you will never do this for you have placed yourselves above Me, and for this you will suffer.**

**Let not one man amongst you declare another soul to be of the evil one for he, Satan, delights in those who are guilty, of making this error. Not one of you is so clean of sin that you can make such a judgment.**

He who is of Me and who really knows Me, would never scourge another soul in My Name.

Your Jesus

## Nothing can come from nothing

Saturday, November 1st, 2014 @ 13:35

My dearly beloved daughter, beware of those who deny the Divinity of My Father. **He, and only He, created the world – all came from Him. Nothing can come from nothing. All that is, and will be, comes from My Eternal Father.**

The Word cannot be broken and if, and when, it is do not accept anything that is to the contrary to the Truth. You live in a time when all evidence of the existence of God, and everything He created, will be denied. Everything that He holds dear will be destroyed. His Creation is being torn asunder by those who deny Him. Life, which comes from Him, is being destroyed and the Truth, which He gave His children through His Holy Book, containing the Old and the New Testaments, is now being questioned. Soon, much of what The Word says will be deemed to be untrue.

How little you love He Who is your Eternal Father and how little you value your own destiny, for the path you choose is carefully selected to suit only your own arrogance and self-gratification. The man who is obsessed with his own intellect, knowledge and vanity will continue to try to find a path to God, but by his own making. This will lead him astray and he will end up living a lie. When you wander through this life in search of the meaning of your existence, you will never find it unless you accept the Truth of Creation.

**God, My Eternal Father, created you. Until you accept this you will continue to idolize false gods and your paganism will bring you to your knees in despair.** The time has come when you will accept anything that proves My Father does not exist.

You were given the Truth. Accept it. Let Me lead you by the hand to My Father so that I can bring you Eternal Salvation. **Anything other than the Truth will lead you on the road to hell.**

Your Jesus

## I will come at a time when you least expect

Sunday, November 2nd, 2014 @ 17:20

My dearly beloved daughter, I desire that all of you, My precious followers, trust in everything that I taught you and everything that I tell you now, for all My Plans are according to the Will of My Eternal Father. You must never fear the future for all is in His Holy Hands.

Trust and you will find peace. My Plan will finally be realized and every suffering will be defeated and every evil abolished. It is time to accept the Truth, although it may be frightening. When you place all your trust in Me I will ease your burden and My Graces will fill you with My Love, which will bring you great comfort in these harrowing times.

I will come at a time when you least expect and until then you must pray, pray, pray for those who do not know Me as well as those who do, but who refuse to acknowledge Who I Am.

I continue to pour over you the Gift of the Paraclete to ensure you do not wander away from Me. Every Gift will be bestowed on those who love Me with humble and contrite hearts. My Love will not, however, reach those souls who chose to honour Me on their own flawed terms. Nor will it touch the hearts of stubborn souls who believe they know Me, but whose pride blinds them to the Truth, given to them from the beginning.

The Truth comes from God. The Truth will live on to the end of time. The Truth will be revealed in its entirety, soon, and then it will cut through the hearts of those who refused My Hand of intervention. Then, My Army will rise together in the Glory of God to proclaim the True Word of God until the last day. They will bring with them the souls of pagans who will realise that there is only one God. It will not be the pagans who will not accept Me. Instead, it will be the souls of Christians who were given the Truth but who will fall into grave error. It is for these Christian souls that I pine for the most and it is for them that I ask you to pray, every hour of the day.

Your Beloved Jesus

## Euthanasia is an abhorrent act in My Eyes

Monday, November 3rd, 2014 @ 23:50

My dearly beloved daughter, euthanasia is a mortal sin and cannot be forgiven. He who aids, assists or decides to take his or her life, for whatever reason, commits a terrible sin in the Eyes of God.

It is one of the greatest sins of all to take a life, and to then declare that the deliberate planned death of any person, to be a good thing. Among the many carefully planned acts against God, which are being deliberately presented to the world at this time, in order to encourage people to sin against God, is through the sin of euthanasia. Make no mistake, euthanasia is an abhorrent act in My Eyes, and it carries with it grave consequences for those who participate in the act.

**It is a mortal sin to kill any soul and this includes souls from the moment of their conception, to those living in their final months on earth.** Nothing can justify the taking of human life, when it is carried out in the full knowledge that death will occur at a given time. Death caused to another living soul denies the existence of God. When those who are guilty of this act accept the existence of God then, by carrying out such an act, they break the 5<sup>th</sup> Commandment.

**There is a plan, at this time, to encourage millions to curtail the life of man – both life of the body and life of the soul.** When you become a willing participant in an act, which defiles the sanctity of human life you will have no life – no Eternal Life – and salvation cannot, nor will it, be yours.

Your Jesus

Once confusion enters the Church it creates discord. Know that this does not come from God.

Tuesday, November 4th, 2014 @ 16:33

My dearly beloved daughter, the Book of Revelation has opened and each layer is being revealed to the world. Every church on earth, which honours God, struggles within to retain its faith in God. Each church has been attacked and has been brought to shame by those who commit terrible sins, from within, and who then condone their actions, by declaring them to be the Will of God. Not one church, which advocates the Will of God, has been left untouched where wickedness has gained a grip, and where the Truth will be substituted. with every excuse to deny God in all His Glory.

**Once confusion enters the Church it creates discord. Know that this does not come from God. Once different interpretations of the Truth are introduced, the path that leads to My Heavenly Father is strewn with weeds that multiply rapidly. When this happens, there results a muddy road, which is unsurpassable.** The path towards My Heavenly Kingdom has been made known to man. It is a simple path and is clear of any impediment, once you walk along it with confidence in your heart. My enemies will always try to block your way, and if you listen to their taunts, engage with their lies and allow doubts to cloud your judgment, then you will find this journey to be a tortuous one.

The Word of God remains now as it always was, and the Ten Commandments are clear – they will never change. The way to God is to hold firm to what He taught. God does not compromise, nor does He condone any attempt by man to change the Truth. If you believe in God, you will follow His Commandments, accept the Word as it is contained in the Holy Bible and stay on the one true path to His Kingdom. Blessed is the man who is righteous for he will, through his subservience to God, receive the Keys to Paradise.

**Any one who tries to cajole you into accepting anything but the Truth is not to be trusted. Trust only in God and never be tempted to deviate from His Word, for if you do succumb to this pressure, you will become lost to Me.**

Your beloved Jesus

## God the Father: Let not one man amongst you be ignorant of My Justice

Wednesday, November 5th, 2014 @ 13:30

My dearest daughter, love Me and know that I love and cherish all My children. Know too, however, that My Justice is to be feared. Let not one man amongst you be ignorant of My Justice, for it will be unleashed like a terrifying storm and it will sweep away the souls of those who refuse My Mercy.

**My anger is unknown to many, but know this. If a man who knows Me, blasphemes against the Holy Spirit, I will never forgive him. Nothing can, nor will, change this fact, for such a man has chosen his own fate and there can be no reconciliation. To the man, who stands up before Me and justifies the taking of life, know that his own life will be taken by Me. If a man sells his soul to Satan, I cannot take it back, for he becomes one with the evil one. When a man, who speaks in the Name of My Son, Jesus Christ, destroys the souls of those who are Mine, he will be cast away by Me for eternity. Fear now My Wrath, for I will punish every soul who defies My Will to the end.**

You must not fear the Second Coming of My Son, for this is a Gift. You must not fear, either, any suffering, which you may endure before that day, for this will be short-lived. Fear only for the souls of those I cannot save and who will not have any desire to save themselves. They are the souls who know I exist but who chose instead My enemy over Me.

I will intervene in many ways to save those who do not know Me at all. **I will strip bare the souls of those who defy every Law I made and they will endure the pain of Hell, and Purgatory, on this earth.** By this, they will become purified and they will be grateful to Me for showing them this Mercy now. Far better they endure this now than suffer for eternity in union with the evil one. You must never question My Ways, because all that I do is for the good of My children, so that they can be with Me for a life of Eternal Glory.

My punishment, to be cast upon man, pains Me. It breaks My Heart, but it is necessary. All this pain will be forgotten about and light will destroy darkness. Darkness will no longer cast its terrible curse upon My children. I tell you this for you are being led into a terrible darkness through the deceit of the devil. Unless I inform you of the consequences, you will have no future in My Paradise.

How quickly all memory of My Commandments has been forgotten. How quickly man falls from Grace when he fails to uphold My Word.

Your beloved Father

God the Most High

Those who do not believe that God will not punish the wicked do not know Him

Thursday, November 6th, 2014 @ 17:40

My dearly beloved daughter, the time has come for My Eternal Father to wipe clean from the face of the earth, the blemish, which casts darkness over the souls of man. He will punish the wicked and take into His Holy Arms those who uphold the True Word of God. His angels will surge forth, in a great tempest, and with mighty scythes will cut out from the roots the disease, which ravages the souls of men, so that the world can become clean again.

**Be fearful of the Wrath of God for when He is propelled into such a rage, men will tremble with fear. Those who believe that God does not punish the wicked do not know Him.** Their voices, loud and proud, which fill the earth with falsities, and those who deem themselves worthy of great favour, in My Father's Eyes, but who curse the meek amongst My people, will be plucked from the soil and face the greatest chastisement poured over humanity since the great flood.

**The angels of God will descend, and with a scythe in their right hands, divide the chaff from the wheat.** Those who curse God will be silenced; those who defile the Son of Man will be silenced; those who defile His Body will wander in confusion, lost and bewildered, before they are plunged into the wilderness.

**The Love of God has not been reciprocated and His Mercy has been already declined.** Ungrateful souls, whose eyes are set firmly on their own pleasures – and their determination to carry out acts in direct confrontation to the Will of the Lord – will feel the pain of God's punishment. Like a sheet of lightning, out will pour, like a great tempest, a great upheaval of the earth, which will be felt in every part of the world.

Those who know the Truth will have no fear, for they will be willing witnesses to the promises laid down in Holy Scripture, as to the Great Tribulation to come. Those who have cut God out from their lives – like as if they cut off a limb from their own bodies – will not know of the consequences of cursing God, until it is too late.

You, who have betrayed Me, will suffer the most. You, who have hurled stones at others, in the mistaken belief that you represent Me, will have no one to turn to. For everywhere you try to hide, you will be found naked with nothing to hid your shame. I tell you this, for the patience of My Father is exhausted and onto the battlefield will emerge two armies – those who are for Me and those who are against Me.

Pray for God's Mercy. And to those who scourge My Body know this. You may believe that I can be wiped away from My House but, that would be a grave error on your part.

Away from Me, for you do not belong to Me. Your wickedness will be your downfall and through your allegiance to the evil one, you have cut yourselves away from My Glorious Kingdom.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: The Book of Truth is contained in Public Revelation

Saturday, November 8th, 2014 @ 17:05

My dear child, today is a special day, as Heaven celebrates the anniversary of my first message given to you as a messenger of God. I come today to bring you the news that many millions of people will convert because of this mission.

I gave the world the Messiah, as a chosen humble servant of the Lord. I was given a very special role in His Plan to save all of His children and today, in my role as the Mother of Salvation, I call out to all of His children.

**You must never reject God's attempts to bring you the Truth. He, My Eternal Father, loves everyone and this mission was foretold. He brings the world the secrets contained in the prophecies given to Daniel and then to His chosen disciple John the Evangelist. The Book of Truth is contained in Public Revelation and it is important that you do not reject this Holy Book.**

Many people have, through these messages, already converted and it is because of this mission that much of mankind will be shown God's Mercy. Do not reject His Generosity for it is His greatest desire to bring together the human race into the new world to come.

When my Son was resurrected from the dead this was a message for the world. Like my Son, those who remain true to Him will be resurrected in body as well as in soul on the last day. No one, who asks for His Mercy, will be left behind. Sadly, those who fight God, because of their stubbornness and hatred can interfere with His Quest to unite all of His children.

Be thankful for God's Mercy. Be thankful for the Crusade Prayers, for they bring with them great Blessings. I ask that you allow me, your beloved Mother, to fill your hearts with joy. You must allow the happiness, which can only come as a Gift from God, to flood your souls in the knowledge of what is to come. My Son will come soon to reclaim the Kingdom, which belongs to Him. The New Kingdom, when it emerges from the smouldering ashes, will bring each and every one of you great joy and happiness. For then you will have arrived home into the Welcoming Arms of the King, the Messiah, who made a great sacrifice for your salvation.

Please accept this great Gift. Do not allow those souls, whose hearts are festered with hatred, to pull you away from the Truth. Without the Truth there can be no life.

Go, my dear children, and ask Me to protect you always for it is my mission to draw you along the difficult path to the Throne of my precious Son, Jesus Christ.

Your Mother

Mother of Salvation

## I will salvage 5 billion souls because of this Mission

Sunday, November 9th, 2014 @ 15:20

My dearly beloved daughter, all I ever wanted to do was to save the souls of God's children. All that My Eternal Father desired was for His children to love Him as He loves them.

Even when His first-born rejected His Love, My beloved Father drew up His Ten Commandments, to enable man to live by His Rules. Man's desire must always be to serve His Master and to do this he must show love to his brothers and sisters. By observing the Laws of God, he will remain true to Him and become closer to Him. **But, by rejecting the Ten Commandments, man puts a great distance between himself and God.**

My Final Mission, to bring man the fruits of his salvation, has yielded many Gifts. **I desire now that each of you recites from this day, and every day from now on, Crusade Prayer number (33) and that you keep a copy of the Seal of the Living God close to you. Many people who may not be aware of this Mission may also receive the Protection of the Seal when you pray for them, as you recite this prayer.**

**All of God's children who have the Seal of the Living God will be immune to the troubles, which will come as the Great Tribulation unfolds.** I ask that you do this today for I promise you great protection against the persecutors of the Christian Faith and the upheavals, which will be witnessed across the four corners of the earth. I ask that you do not allow fear of any kind to trouble your hearts. While I desire to save the whole world, out of My Mercy, **I now declare that I will salvage five billion souls because of this Mission. I declare this to be one of the greatest Mercies that I have bequeathed to God's children at any one time in the history of the world.**

Know also, that I will curtail the suffering, which will be inflicted upon humanity by the beast, such is My Mercy. **But first, God's Punishment will be witnessed for this has been foretold, and it is a necessary part of the final purification of man.**

Trust in Me. Lift your hearts and never fear the evil and wickedness you will witness shortly. Allow joy to fill your souls if you believe in Me. I will save all those for whom you beg My Mercy, through the recital of My Crusade Prayers. The only sin, which cannot be forgiven, is the eternal sin of blasphemy against the Holy Spirit.

**Today is the day that I solemnly promise to bring humanity the love, peace and joy of My Kingdom through the salvation of five billion souls.**

I love and cherish you all. There is nothing that I will not do for you, if it is the Will of God. All you must do is ask.

Your Jesus

## Your life on earth is a test of your love for Me

Wednesday, November 12th, 2014 @ 23:45

My dearly beloved daughter, it is only natural for people to fear the unknown and this is why they fear death. Death is one of the most frightening things in the minds of man for many are blind to My Promise of Eternal Life. Were they to witness My Glorious Kingdom then death would have no power over them.

I welcome all souls into My Kingdom. I do not reserve a place only for the holy and the elect, although there is a special place in My Kingdom for them. I welcome all sinners, including those who have committed terrible sins, for I Am first most a God of Great Love. I will welcome anyone who calls out to Me in reconciliation and remorse. Once this happens, before the point of death, every soul will be greeted by Me and I will embrace them.

**The only barrier between a man's soul and My Kingdom is the sin of pride. The proud man, while he may be ashamed of his sin, will always strive to justify it in some way. I say to him now. Two wrongs do not make an evil act right. The proud man will waste too much time pondering on whether or not he needs to be redeemed by Me. But death can come in but just an instant and when it is least expected. The man who is free from pride will fall down before Me and beg Me to forgive him and he will be exalted.**

Do not fear death, for it is a door which leads to My Kingdom. All I ask is that you prepare for that day by living life as I have taught you. I do not ask you to stop every daily responsibility. You have a duty to others; you must never feel that you must isolate yourselves from your loved ones when you follow Me. I desire that you love your families and your friends and give them the time they need to ensure that love is expressed openly to one another. Love everyone as I love you. You do this in the way you treat people; the time you spend living in harmony with others; what you say about them to others and how you help those who cannot help themselves. Your life on earth is a test of your love for Me. You show your love for Me by the love you show for others, including those who curse you.

It is important, always, to speak with Me daily, even if it is just for a few minutes. It is during this time that I Bless you. Please, never allow fear of the new world to come to encourage you to desert those who are close to you. You must focus on Me, and when you do this you will find peace. You must then take this Gift of peace to your loved ones. Know, though, that you will suffer because of your love for Me and you will experience hatred from others. To rise above this hatred you must respond only with love. Always.

**I bring you freedom from the bonds of death and it will have no hold over you. Because of My Resurrection you will become whole again, in perfect body and soul, in My New Kingdom . What is there to fear if I bring you this Gift of Eternal Life?**

Your beloved Jesus

I was deemed to be a wicked man and a false prophet and so they scourged Me.

Thursday, November 13th, 2014 @ 11:10

My dearly beloved daughter, I reveal to you today one of the greatest mysteries of the end times.

The sequence of events leading up to the last day, is akin to My Crucifixion, which will be re-enacted in every stage, right up to the day when I will come again, to salvage the world.

When I was in the Garden of Gethsemane I was isolated, alone and grief-stricken, because very few believed that I spoke the Truth. My Love for My Father sustained Me but My Love for humanity meant, that the torment, which I endured including mental and physical torture at the hands of Satan, was accepted by Me, albeit with tremendous effort.

How I suffered in that garden. How I begged My Father for relief. How heartbroken I was when the evil one showed Me how the world would end. He taunted Me, laughed at Me, spat at Me and scoffed, when he showed Me the souls of My enemies who would, one day, tell the world that they served My Church. **This was like being shown My beloved apostles, denounce Me and then pledge their allegiance to Satan. He showed Me the souls of the faithful, whose voices would be deemed to be that of radical bigots, and who would be accused of terrible crimes. I saw those who said that they represented Me, persecute the prophets, and the visionaries, as well as those who would seek their destruction. I had to endure great darkness when I saw the world which I once inhabited, become not only blind as to Who I Am but who would never have been told about Me.**

I was thrown to the ground, My Face pressed into the soil, kicked, whipped and My clothes torn off by Satan. He tormented Me, beyond My human capacity and under extreme endurance of the physical body. Despite this, I was given the strength to continue to face My inevitable Crucifixion, which terrified Me. My Love for man, however, superseded My human fear.

My sacred servants, who will refuse to denounce Me, will also suffer a similar isolation. They will be disgraced and cast aside. Their isolation, will not be condemned by My Church, because fear within it.

When I was scourged, those who carried out the most cruel and vile acts upon My Body, rejoiced. I was deemed to be a wicked man, and a false prophet and so they scourged Me. They boasted of their holiness, their righteousness and their knowledge of Holy Scriptures, while they vilified My Body. They failed to accept the prophecy that their Messiah would come to save them. Those who will proclaim My Second Coming will endure the same treatment.

When they stripped Me naked, they wanted to humiliate Me further and so they dressed Me in a red rag that barely covered Me, to further desecrate My Body. But, when they plunged thorns, like needles, into My Head, they declared that the Son of Man, was an imposter and, therefore, not worthy of acceptance. They tore My Eye out of its socket but the pain was inconsequential, compared with their declaration, that I was not accepted as the Saviour of God's children.

All of these things are to be re-enacted soon when I, Jesus Christ, as Head of My Church, will be discarded and My Crown taken away from Me. A false leader, the antichrist, will be substituted as My Head, and unlike the Sacrificial Lamb, he will wear a glittering crown of Gold. Beneath this façade will lie a rotten core, and along with the lies, falsities, blasphemies and heresies that will pour from his mouth, he will deliver everything as if it were like the honey, which pours from the honeybee's hive. Be under no illusion, the beast will have a beautiful appearance, his voice soothing, his demeanour grand. He will be handsome and appealing but, out of his mouth, will pour venom that will poison your soul.

When I carried My Cross, I could not do this on My own. It was so heavy that I could only take one step at a time, and walk very slowly. My Body was torn in many places and because of the blood loss I fainted many times, so weak was I. I was blinded in one eye and the thorns on My Head meant that the blood, which poured from My Wounds, had to be continually wiped away by those who walked alongside Me. Otherwise, I would never have been able to take another step forward.

The same will be true of My Remnant Church, the last stable of My Body. They will march just like I did with a heavy Cross, but despite the pain, the abuse, the suffering and the bloodshed, they will endure until the end. For My Precious Blood will flow over their souls in tandem with My Own Sorrow – My Own Crucifixion. And, on the day, when they will no longer hold the daily Sacrifices of the Mass, My Presence will become extinct. When the day arrives for My Body – My Church on earth – to be finally plundered, crucified and desecrated, all will change forever.

It is My Body, My Church, while still alive in the world, which sustains life. But when it is destroyed, life, as you know it, will be over. When My Church is betrayed, sacrificed and discarded, just like My Crucifixion, this will mark the end of time.

Your Jesus

The only objective of private revelation is to save souls

Thursday, November 13th, 2014 @ 23:20

My dearly beloved daughter, God, through private revelations, gave His children a better understanding of what is contained in Sacred Scripture. If God decides to give His children extra Gifts, then that is His prerogative. Were it not for such Gifts as the Holy Rosary, then souls would have been lost to Him.

You, My beloved followers, must understand that that the only objective of private revelation is to save souls through conversion. Prayers are always part of private revelation and you will know then that they come from Heaven.

**You do not have to listen to Me now for everything that God wanted you to know is contained in the most Holy Gospels. Sadly, very few of My followers have grasped the lessons contained therein. The Truth is contained in both the Old and the New Testaments. It has always been God's desire to intervene in the world by revealing the Truth to chosen souls. as a mean to create a better understanding as to what is needed to save your soul. It is also a means by which He warns His children they are being led astray by His enemies.**

My Father's Book contains the Truth and it may never be added to, or corrected. Nor can it be amended in any way. It is My Duty, now, to declare the contents of the Book of Revelation to help you to understand that every prophecy contained within it, will happen, for the Word has been laid down.

**The contents of this Book, makes for difficult reading because it foretells the final betrayal of Me, Jesus Christ, by those who claim to govern My Church. Let the Truth be heard, for it is written and, what is written by God, is sacrosanct.**

Your Jesus

## Pagans, who shun the Truth, will enter My House

Saturday, November 15th, 2014 @ 10:22

My dearly beloved daughter, let it be known that any one who rejects the Book of Revelation denies the Word of God. The Truth is contained therein and should any man take away from it, deny the prophecies foretold, or add to them in any way, he will be cast into the wilderness.

The Truth leads you to salvation, and the path towards the New Paradise leads to Me. It is only through Me, Jesus Christ, the Son of Man that salvation will be given to man. **I Am the Way and the Light. It is only through Me and your acceptance of Who I Am, will you be able to see the Light of God. There is no other way. Follow any other path you choose, but none will lead you to God.**

If you are for Me you must honour your brother and sister through love, kindness and patience. You must not judge others because of their religious beliefs. You must love them as I love them. This does not mean that you should embrace their beliefs, or show reverence for them, because if you do then you deny Me. You cannot serve two masters. You must never insult Me by showing allegiance to false gods placed before Me.

**The day you pay homage to false gods under My Roof will be the day I will storm My Temple and destroy all within it. How lukewarm is the faith of some of My servants who strive to impress the populace and seek adulation. How little respect is shown to Me in My Own House, when everything that I gave you is tossed aside with indifference until, eventually, nothing of Me will remain within My Church.**

You, My beloved followers and sacred servants who remain true to the Word will have a heavy burden. You will have to suffer the pain and indignity when you will witness the sacrileges, the heresies and practices of the occult. While many of these violations of My Sacred Body will be cleverly concealed, those with true discernment will be shocked, but powerless, when these things happen. Such will the deceit be, which will reverberate from every crevice, that it would take an army of two thousand men to stop these imposters from doing harm.

These impostors are led by those who do not come from Me. They have infiltrated My Body, through devious means, and it will have taken a long time before they finally, and completely, seize My Church. Soon their actions will be seen for what they are by those blessed with the Gift of the Holy Spirit.

Pagans, who shun the Truth, will enter My House where they will be welcomed with open arms. You will be told that you must show love for all God's children, to keep silent those who might oppose them. Very few people will defend Me, Jesus Christ, and those who will dare to object to these blasphemous ceremonies, which will be held on the same altars used to house My Most Holy Eucharist, will be silenced.

My enemies may seize My House but not My Church because all Christians throughout the world make up My Church. The faithful, consisting of those who will refuse to deny the Word of God, and who will never accept any tampering of the Holy Word of God, will maintain My Church on earth. Nothing will prevail against it.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: if you do not ask, then how can my Son help you?

Sunday, November 16th, 2014 @ 14:20

My dear children, at times of sorrow and distress you must always call on me, your Mother, to help ease your worries, no matter how difficult your circumstances are.

Remember that when I present my Son with your special request, if it involves a plea for the salvation of your soul, or that of someone else, He will always respond to my pleas. If it is to ask for a special blessing or healing then I will always intervene on your behalf. Not one request will be ignored and if it is the Will of God your prayers will be answered. There is not one soul on earth who cannot ask for the help of my Son, if they beg Him for their salvation.

My Son will make special concessions for every soul you pray for. His Mercy is great, His Love unfathomable. Never fear to approach Him to ask Him for His Mercy. Prayer, my dear children, is a very powerful means by which to gain the Mercy of God. Not one prayer is ever ignored. But, if you do not ask, then how can my Son help you?

Pray, pray, pray in your own words, for God will never fail to respond to you.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## God would never dictate any other doctrine because He gave the world His Word

Sunday, November 16th, 2014 @ 20:10

My dearly beloved daughter, Satan is the king of lies, the master of deceit and he roams the earth freely devouring souls every second. His power is fuelled by the fact that most people do not believe he exists. He has taken over the hearts and souls of many and this is how he works.

He tells lies to those he infests, to encourage them to sin. He will convince the soul that sin is harmless and that it is acceptable to commit every sin, which are especially associated with him. These sins include justifying every wicked act of the flesh including sexual promiscuity; immorality; debauchery and decadence. When the human body is used as a vehicle to commit such acts, which are shameful in God's Eyes, you will know that this is a sign of satanic influence.

**When the evil one influences the souls of those charged with the spiritual direction of souls, in My Church, to encourage the acceptance of sin, he does this in a cunning way. You will be admonished for judging the sinner but not one word will be uttered to condemn the sin, in God's Eyes.**

When Satan wants to destroy love he will do this by causing discord in relationships; he will create hatred in the hearts of man by filling his head with lies, which encourages man to fight with one another through conflict and war. He will tempt man, through the influence of other souls, who have already succumbed to his temptations

**Lies, blasphemies and hatred are the means by which Satan works to spread his infestation. He lulls souls into a false security when one man tells another that sin is not against the Laws of God, because it is a natural thing. God's children, therefore, become very confused because the laws laid down by Him have been uprooted and people are undecided as to which way they should turn.**

You have only one choice. Read the most Holy Bible and be reminded of the Truth. It is there for you to read in black and white. If you accept the Truth contained in My Father's Holy Book, and believe that he dictated to Moses, His Ten Commandments, then you must never accept any other doctrine.

God would never dictate any other doctrine because He gave the world His Word. Nothing within it can be changed. The man who dares to change it, to suit the lives of sinners, will be guilty of a terrible sin and will suffer for this affront of the Holy Spirit.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: The more you pray, the stronger will be your relationship with God

Monday, November 17th, 2014 @ 19:20

My dear children, for the vast majority of people, prayer is not easy. For those of little faith, it can be a difficult task and many do not understand the meaning of prayer or why it is important.

When you are in a loving relationship with another person it is important to speak with each other. Without communication, the relationship will flounder until eventually the relationship will die. The same is true when communicating with God. You may not see Him, touch Him or feel Him but when you speak with Him, He will respond. Such is the mystery of God's Divinity. In time, those who speak to God, through His beloved Son, Jesus Christ, will forge a strong bond.

Children, when you call out to my Son, in your own words, He hears every cry of anguish and every request made of Him. As you continue to speak with my Son, in your own way, after awhile you will know that He hears you. Those souls who cry out for mercy, either for their own souls or for the salvation of others, will always receive special Gifts from Heaven.

**Prayer is not complicated. It is as simple as calling out to anyone you love. And when you love another you can be assured that God is present for He is Love.** When you love someone truly, there is always trust in your heart. If you love my Son you must trust Him. If you trust Him then know that He will always await you with love and tenderness. He rejoices when you call on Him for He will do anything to bring you His Peace and Comfort.

You must never be reluctant to speak with my Son, through prayer. He craves your company and soon you will be in no doubt as to His Existence. The more you pray, the stronger will be your relationship with God. Those blessed with such a deep and abiding love for my Son, will have a peace instilled within their hearts that no suffering on this earth, can unsettle.

Pray every day. Speak with my Son during your daily chores. Call on me to bring you closer to my Son. And, when you want to love Him more, I will ask Him to bless you. To love God with a deep intimacy is a Gift from God and it is only through regular prayer that you will attain it.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

Soon Christians will become like pagans.

Tuesday, November 18th, 2014 @ 12:18

My dearly beloved daughter, My Voice is the only Voice you will hear, in the four corners of the earth, as I prepare humanity for the great assault. You may hear many voices from the mouths of false visionaries and prophets but none will cut through your souls like the Flame of the Holy Spirit.

**You must be on your guard, for the voices of false spiritualism, which do not come from God, but which will be felt in different parts of the world. The influence of evil spirits will be seen in wars of terrorism, where sweet voices promoting misguided ideologies will try to justify the wicked atrocities they carry out in the Name of God.**

Soon, voices, which will promote paganism, will be heard in Houses, which honour Me, and they will desecrate My Altars. Voices, which come from the spirit of evil, will be seen as exciting interpretations of people's aspirations who seek fulfilment in their lives. They will shout, praise false gods, destroy the souls of the vulnerable and blaspheme against Me. These are the souls who anger Me the most, because they are very convincing and cause great confusion. They will be like magnets as they draw many Christians away from Me.

**My enemies will blind My people to the Truth and soon Christians will become like pagans. I will be thrown out into the gutter like a pauper and the doors of My Church will be slammed in My Face. And when I knock at the door it will be bolted from the inside by those who claim to come from Me.**

I have warned you of these days and they will soon be upon you. Again I say to you, My Word is Sacrosanct. These are the final messages from Heaven and are given to a world that is indifferent to Me as it is ungrateful.

Wake up and face the Truth. There is only one Master. You cannot remain loyal to Me if you serve more than one master.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: Let me bring love and comfort to the afflicted

Wednesday, November 19th, 2014 @ 14:47

**My dear child, let me bring love and comfort to the afflicted and especially to those who are suffering from terrible diseases.**

I bring you great Blessings from my beloved Son, Who desires to reach out to those of you who suffer in this way. He will help you, who are ravaged by physical sufferings, by filling you with His Holy Presence. **He asks that you turn to Him in your hour of need and beg Him to bring you peace and calm.**

Please ask my Son to take you into His Arms and protect you from your pain. Ask Him to take your suffering upon His Shoulders and He will help you. My Son will intervene in many ways to prove to the world that He is speaking to you through these messages.

**To all those who ask for healing of the soul, as well as of the body, and who recite the Crusade Prayer (94), my Son will respond to those souls, through whom He chooses, to fulfil His Holy Will.**

You must never lose hope for when you trust completely in my Son He will always respond to your cries for help.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

*Crusade Prayer (94) To cure the mind, body and soul*

*“O dear Jesus, I lay myself before You, weary, sick, in pain and with a longing to hear Your Voice.*

*Let me be touched by Your Divine Presence, so that I will be flooded by Your Divine Light, through my mind, body and soul. I trust in Your Mercy.*

*I surrender my pain and suffering completely before You and I ask that You give me the Grace to trust in You, so that You can cure me of this pain and darkness, so that I can become whole again and, so that I can follow the Path of Truth and allow You to lead me to life in the New Paradise. Amen.”*

## Mother of Salvation: I have a message for the Roman Catholic Clergy

Friday, November 21st, 2014 @ 16:15

I am the Immaculate Virgin Mary, the Mother of God – the Mother of Salvation. Today, I have a message for the Roman Catholic Clergy and come to you on behalf of my beloved Son, Jesus Christ.

I call out to all of my Son's sacred servants, who serve Him in these times of great trials in the Church. You are the vanguard of His Most Holy Sacraments and have been called by my Son to serve Him in the salvation of all souls and, because of this, you have a great responsibility to Him. **Your duty must always be to serve my Son and His Body – His Church – and to ensure that His Most Holy Word is adhered to at all times.**

**There will be times of great pain and persecution ahead and you must prepare for this now. In the future, your faith will be tested to its limit and you will be forced to agree to take a new vow, where you will be asked to show allegiance to a new doctrine, which will not be of my Son.**

Those amongst you, who will recognise the false doctrine, when it is presented to you, must not succumb to it. When you are instructed to adapt and amend the Most Holy Sacraments, you must run. My Son's Church is to be tested beyond its endurance. To those of you who may discard the Truth in favour of a new amended doctrine – which they will say is necessary to suit men's needs – know that this will be a great betrayal of the Word of God.

**Because of the Holy vows you took to serve my Son, you have a duty to God's children to feed them with the Body and Blood of my Son, Jesus Christ. There will come a time, however, when you will be forced to amend the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass. There will be those amongst you who will know, instantly, that a great wrong is being committed and so you must turn your backs.**

You must continue to feed the souls of those, who rely on you to feed them with the Most Holy Eucharist. If you remain loyal to my Son and continue to serve God's children, as it is your duty, you will serve Him with great dignity. **I ask that you pray My Most Holy Rosary daily to give you the strength you will need and for protection from Satan, because those times ahead, which are almost upon you, will become unbearable. By keeping the Seal of the Living God prayer close to you at all times, you will receive extra Protection from the evil one.**

There will be many priests among you who will not find the courage to uphold the Word of God, but you must never be afraid to show allegiance to my Son. If you betray my Son you will bring with you innocent souls, who will find themselves, unwittingly, being brought into error and into a terrible darkness.

Satan has penetrated my Son's Church for some time but every time when the chaos and confusion he caused became unbearable, this was diffused because of the faith of my Son's beloved sacred servants. Now that the faith of many priests has been weakened and, in some cases, completely destroyed, the gates of hell have opened and great danger lies ahead.

You must never be tempted to forego all that my Son taught. My Son has never changed. His Word remains ingrained in the Rock upon which His Church was built. His Sacraments bring souls the Light that they need to sustain life. **If you betray my Son, you destroy life itself for without my Son's Presence the world would not exist today.**

Blessed are those who truly love my Son, because they will be the ones who will lead the way by example.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## The evil spirit of Jezebel will do all she can to infiltrate My Church on earth

Sunday, November 23rd, 2014 @ 18:20

My dearly beloved daughter, the evil spirit of Jezebel has planned a great assault against My Mission to salvage souls.

This traitor and destroyer of God's prophets, has established herself on earth as God's teacher, and manifested amongst My people, to seduce them and lead them away from My Church, in what will be the greatest apostasy of all time. She will be responsible for My Church committing adultery with the princes of a secular world, that will bring about a union, which is abhorrent to God and an abomination in His Eyes.

Present, both in the hearts of men and women alike, Jezebel is one of the most evil, intelligent and cunning demons in Satan's hierarchy, and works in many ways to mislead My people. She works through a group, who claim to be of Me, but who are involved with a satanic cult. Well versed in theology, this demonic spirit speaks to this group using different languages and causes great confusion, hurt and division, among those who have accepted My Cup. These self-appointed experts of My Word do not come from Me. And, while their hatred of Me is evident, by the filth that pours out of their mouths, there are other ways in which they will try to harm My final mission.

You will recognise this enemy of God by constant attempts to declare her followers to be prophets of God. Many of them will come forward and declare that I, Jesus Christ, speak through them. Jezebel will flourish and breed lies by attaching her wicked and arrogant spirit to self-appointed prophets, who will then try to use this mission to give their voices legitimacy.

The evil spirit of Jezebel will do all she can to infiltrate My Church on earth, using every conceivable tactic. Through her influence, she will lead many good souls away from Me in My Church, and undermine the Word of God. Working amongst men and women, she will use sorcery and witchcraft, to create the impression of miracles. This is yet another adversary of Mine, who under the influence of Baal, will try to harm God's genuine visionaries and prophets in the final battle for souls.

Beware of those who boast of their knowledge of theology, and who dare to say they come from Me when all that they speak springs from jealousy and an intense hatred of God's prophets. Such infested souls will try to manipulate you and intimidate anyone who opposes them. If you continue to follow My final mission on earth, to salvage souls, they will do all they can to wear you down.

Those who are influenced by the spirit of Jezebel will work, relentlessly, to attack Me. This wicked spirit, through the weak souls she captures, will use demonic means to slander, belittle and incite hatred against those who follow Me. Run, when you are confronted by these infested souls. Do not underestimate them because, under the influence of Jezebel, they will try to cause unimaginable harm to those who engage with them.

Learn to recognize the evil spirit of Jezebel because she will speak with great authority about Me, through those she possesses. They will speak with an in-depth knowledge of the Holy Sacraments and use extracts from the Holy Bible but only so they can misquote them, to undermine My Word. You will see Jezebel attack this mission with spiteful relish. Her devoted followers are stubborn, domineering, full of pride and deeply committed to this adversary of Mine who has seized their souls under her powerful influence. You must never engage with the spirit of Jezebel, because if you do she will destroy you, just as she has done, those cohorts of hers.

**Be wary of any one who comes forward and who says they have been sent by Me, to help spread My word. Know that I have not appointed one single prophet to communicate My Word, to the world, since this Mission began. But out they will come, these false prophets, in their droves, each one trying to outdo the other. They will then try to use this mission to garner support so that they can spread untruths.** All those who may be seduced by the evil spirit of Jezebel, and who respond in any way to this spirit, will soon find that all love for Me will come to an abrupt end. **You place your soul in great danger when you fall for the lies of Jezebel sent from the bowels of the abyss to destroy My Church and My Prophets in these times.**

Your Jesus

The earth, infested by their evil ways, will groan in pain

Monday, November 24th, 2014 @ 15:30

My dearly beloved daughter, how much comfort I need at this time as so many have fallen away from Me. My Tears flow in great torrents as Satan's army, infested with one of the most vile of his demons, Jezebel, has tempted many of those who profess to represent Me. How much they have forgotten and how little they remember My Promise to come again.

The time of My Second Coming is drawing very close and Satan's army has gathered in huge numbers, ready to do battle with those I call My Own. This wicked army will be led by My enemies and there is nothing they will not do to try to fool the world into believe their falsities. Speaking in My Name, they will take with them holy men and women and they will become a force to be reckoned with. Embraced with great gusto by a secular world, they will change the face of the earth and in their wake will cause havoc.

**The earth, infested by their evil ways, will groan in pain and with this will be witnessed by a great upheaval. Every wicked act of desecration, which they will inflict upon My Body, will be manifested through changes in the climate, failure of crops, changes in the atmosphere and a deluge of such magnitude, there will be few nations on earth that will not be touched by their actions. My Father will inflict great suffering upon them.**

For everyone they condemn in My Name they, too, will be condemned. For every act of pain they inflict on God's children they, too, will suffer the same pain. The hell they will bring to millions will result in a punishment, which will be akin to the fires that burn daily in the eternal abyss.

The Gates of Heaven will be slammed in their faces and they will scream in agony when, on the Last Day, they will be blinded by My Light. They will run, like the cowards that they are, and try to find shelter from My Justice but they will find no place of solace. Blinded, they will run, fall and there will be nowhere for them to go. Left behind, because not one of them will have the strength or the willpower to ask for My Help, for they will have cut off all the Life they could have had, but which they can no longer avail of.

**Hear Me now, as I solemnly declare, the man who lives by My Word, and who remains loyal to Me, has nothing to fear. The man who curses Me and who shuts the door to My Kingdom firmly behind him will be cast away.**

Your Jesus

## Heresies will abound and my Name will become extinct

Wednesday, November 26th, 2014 @ 23:10

My dearly beloved daughter, I Am a Mystery to the world and only those who are close to Me will know the extent of the Love I hold in My Heart for humanity.

If they could see My Face, they would know how deep is My Love; My concern; My frustration; My anger; My compassion; My sorrow for all. It is because of My Love for all of you that I feel these things and it is because of My Divinity, and the secret of My Father's Covenant, that man is only given so much information about the Existence of God. The full Truth of My Kingdom to come will be made known only to those who enter it. Until then, be assured that My Great Glory will be manifested within each of you when death will no longer have any hold over you.

**You must trust in these Messages with your whole heart and know that they contain the Fountain of all Life. My Presence amongst you, My beloved followers, is becoming stronger and the stronger it becomes the more hatred will be flung at Me, and all those who respond to My Call, in the salvation of souls.** Demons from every category and hierarchy of Satan, have infested the souls of many good people, who love Me. These poor souls have been deceived into rejecting My Final Plan to prepare My Remnant. Instead, they are influenced into becoming willing participants in Satan's army. In many cases, Satan's army will not appear to be openly opposed to Me. No. Satan is far too cunning to reveal his presence, and so every tactic of his warfare, against this Mission, will be carefully constructed but you will be able to recognise his traits. Pride, arrogance, subtle appeals calling for justice, which camouflage words of heresy and blasphemy, will be presented to humanity as caring statements and public appeals for the granting of human rights. As My Church begins to tear at the seams, most devoted followers of Mine will put this down to the changing of the times; a new era as the world becomes more unified, despite religious differences, and a new beginning.

**The new era of the Church will be seen as a global evangelization, the likes of which will never have been witnessed in My Church since the days My Apostles began their mission. It will be welcomed, firstly, by the secular world. Once the secular world accepts this plan, leaders in My Church will be forced to applaud this new era where the Church and the secular world become as one. Heresies will abound and my Name will become extinct.**

My Own will never give up and great favours will be accorded to them, in many ways. Fear will not stop them in their battle against Satan's army. Their voices will ring out as the Holy Spirit will empower them in ways, which will astonish many. They will uphold the Truth at all costs and the Heavenly Hierarchy, all the angels and saints will march with them. Every insult will be levied upon them; every obstacle placed before them and every curse spat at them. But nothing will stop them and I, Jesus Christ, will fill their hearts with courage, determination and the will to withstand all those who will betray Me and who will persecute them for speaking the Truth.

**You must never be afraid to repeat the Holy Word of God again and again for millions will not recognize the lies which will soon replace My Holy Doctrine.**

I will raise up many brave men and women from every corner of the world, to proclaim the True Word of God, as it is laid down in the Most Holy Bible. As they reinforce the Truth they will be challenged by liars, who will use twisted logic to contradict them. My enemies will surface in great numbers and come armed with theological arguments, which will undermine the Word of God in the time leading up to My Second Coming. They will be fronted by many misguided sacred servants of Mine, who will be deceived by My Adversary.

The voice of My enemies will ring out until they are hoarse, screaming obscenities, and with a hatred pouring from every pore in their bodies for those who lead My Remnant Army. They will never give up in their persecution of all Christians until the Day I come to judge. **And then, all will become silent – not one sound will they utter because only then will they realize the awful truth and how they betrayed Me.**

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: The false church of darkness will be lifeless

Thursday, November 27th, 2014 @ 08:40

My dear children, the false church – the one that will replace my Son's Church on earth – has been prepared and all the heresies will be cleverly concealed between the paragraphs of the new missal, which will replace the old.

The false church of darkness will be built to replace the old after the great inferno. All that was present in my Son's Church will be replaced with all that will be new. But, one thing will never change. The foundations, upon which my Son's Church was built, will not move as they are firmly planted in the ground. No man will, nor can, move them because God will not permit this.

The church of darkness will be lifeless. No fruit will it yield as it will be built on rotten soil. Every kind of heresy will spring from the mouths of those who will preach from its pulpits. It will become a den of iniquity and nothing that will be proclaimed by the voices, which will boast of its greatness, will make any sense.

Those will be the days when many Christians, too frightened, too tired and lacking in any real faith, will worship within its walls. It will not be my Son they will worship, but the antichrist, for it will be he who will sit on the throne, which they will erect within its walls.

**The antichrist will rule close by to where my Son built His Church and many people will believe it to be of Him but that would be the biggest error. Anyone who objects to this church, or who finds fault with it, will be ridiculed and accused of heresy by those traitors of my Son, who will, themselves, be the great heretics ever to infiltrate the Church of God, since the day of its inception.**

Pray, pray, pray that there will remain a strong army of my Son's priests who will never give into the pressures, which lie ahead.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## People have lost love in their lives because they no longer revere Me

Thursday, November 27th, 2014 @ 19:50

My dearly beloved daughter, much of the suffering experienced by men, in the years ahead, will be that of the spirit.

The spiritual suffering will be felt not only by My followers, who remain true to the Word of God, but by all men, irrespective as to what they believe. Satan and his demons, from the highest ranking to the lowliest, roam throughout the world, spreading hatred amongst God's children. Hatred has gripped the human race and can be seen in many ways. When Satan tempts a soul into a cocoon of hatred, he does this by creating a feeling of jealousy in the vulnerable person and soon this turns into hatred. Hatred is spreading and it affects every age.

**The spirit of love and charity, once present in the hearts of mankind, has weakened and this means that the love, which joined communities, nations and countries together, has been broken. People have lost love in their lives because they no longer revere Me. I, Jesus Christ, have been forgotten. So busy are they in dealing with worldly matters that they have created, for themselves, a very lonely existence. Once love is missing in your lives, a great part of you is left to dry up and withers like a starving plant.**

God is Love, and when love is present in the world, there is greater harmony and peace. The opposite to love is hatred, which comes from the devil. **If you allow hatred to fill your hearts, it will fester inside you and grow like a cancer until it devours you. Hatred destroys lives and creates terrible divisions. It poisons your soul. It creates deep unhappiness in the souls of those who have allowed it to dictate every action they take.** Hatred spreads from one soul to another very quickly because, once you engage with a person who is full of hatred, it will gain a grip over you by tempting you to listen to every reason given to justify it.

Christians, who allow hatred to infest them, must never succumb to using My Holy Name to incite hatred of any kind against another human being. You must ask Me to rid your soul of hatred because if you allow it take over your soul, you will never see My Face.

Use the time accorded to you, to love Me more, for when you truly love Me, this love will be reciprocated. You will then be incapable of taking part in any kind of dialogue where hatred is present.

Love Me and you will find it easier to love others. If you hate another person you do not know Me.

Your Jesus

New names will be given to titles, which are associated with Me.

Friday, November 28th, 2014 @ 23:50

My dearly beloved daughter, the world is being prepared for My Second Coming, and there are two separate entities involved in paving the way for this Day.

Just as I, Jesus Christ, prepare you through My Intervention so, too, does Satan prepare his army. Much planning has been undertaken for many years by My enemies who know the Truth but who have chosen to destroy My Plan of Salvation. Many have fallen including the elect and are devoted, instead, to the occult.

My enemies have created many elaborate plans, which include genocide of the innocents, without their knowledge. While many wicked acts are being orchestrated against the human race, because of greed and a desire to control, the most ambitious act will be seen when they finally seize control of My House.

Plans are underway to bring, to its knees, My Holy House. Preparations have been made for the beast to take up his position. To ensure that he will be welcomed by the world, a detailed plan, which will touch every aspect of global politics and religions, has been put in place. But, before the beast is crowned and takes his seat on his throne in My Church, there will take place, in secret, many acts of desecration on the altars of My Church. **Black masses will become rampant thereby giving great powers to Satan and his hierarchy. They will devour all that is Holy and will go to extraordinary lengths to destroy Christianity, in what will be the greatest deceit in the history of My Church on earth.** They will do this by pretending to embrace Christianity. Nothing will be as it seems and only those who are blessed with the Gift of discernment, will see what is really happening.

**Every sin will be adjudged to be acceptable. I, Jesus Christ, will be cursed but My Name will be used to condone the acceptance of mortal sin. The devil, through his faithful cohorts, will turn everything that comes from Me back to front. New names will be given to titles, which are associated with Me, and those who represent Me. Their former titles will be replaced with new ones, which the world will be told represent a new, innovative and caring approach to equality.**

The sins of man will be elevated before My Eyes and placed before My Altars, as a gesture of defiance. Know that those who claim to come from Me are liars, if they do not uphold My Holy Word and if they refuse to proclaim the Truth. They are impostors. I Am to be mocked, not only through mere words, actions and changes in Holy Doctrine, but by carefully staged rituals, which will take place on My Altars.

The day will come when My Father will intervene and stop this final desecration. Attempts by My enemies, to inject life into their new pagan ceremonies, will be futile. They will present sophisticated and entertaining events of 'worship to God', but no good can come from it because the Flame of the Holy Spirit will be missing. Instead, all that will be seen will be the smoldering fumes of a fire that could not be lit. This is the smoke of Satan and it will choke God's children.

## Those who gave away their birthright to the beast, will never come before Me

Saturday, November 29th, 2014 @ 14:25

My dearly beloved daughter, it is through the weak, the vulnerable, the lonely and the humble that I manifest My Divinity. My Power sweeps through such souls into My Holy Will and, it is through them, I can achieve My Plan for the salvation of humanity.

When those who have been called by Me, to proclaim My Holy Word, are diverted from Holy works due to the sin of pride, they try to define My Word with an exaggerated respect for their own human intellect. They forget that, to follow Me, has already been laid down and that it is My Holy Word that must be heard, and not the sound of their own voices. It is through the sin of lust that they will discard My Word, in their ambitious quest to outshine Me and seek glorification. It is the sin of sloth, because of laziness, that they will be guilty of the ultimate betrayal, when they fail to remain loyal to Me because of a lack of faith and courage.

And so it will be in the final lead up to My Second Coming that those who believe they are more worthy, more qualified but full of pride, will face a bitter rebuke and down they will fall. The weak, the humble and the lowly who are deemed by followers in My Church to be of little consequence, but who will cling to the Truth, who will be enveloped by Me on the Great Day. I will call them and beckon them to Me as I gather them into My Kingdom. They will cry tears of joy.

Then I will gather those who do not know Me but who will be awakened My Light – good souls with hearts of gold – and I will say ‘come up here into My Refuge’. And then, the sinners who committed terrible atrocities, but who asked Me for My Mercy, will be called and I will say ‘come, I forgive you for you sought reconciliation.’

And then, those traitors of Mine, who once knew Me, but who turned their backs on Me, will come but they will not be able to look Me in the Eye. Nor will they seek My Mercy and I will say to them ‘away from Me, you are not fit to enter My Kingdom.’

Finally those who gave away their birthright to the beast, will never come before Me for they will be cast into the furnace along with those who lost Me the souls of those in My Church on earth, who followed them blindly into the darkness of the night.

Then it will be all over and, in a split second, a new beginning – a new world on earth as it was meant to be. A world without end.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: God's angels can be asked to pray for you but never to grant you powers

Sunday, November 30th, 2014 @ 17:20

My dear children, you must never pray to God's angels, for they are His servants and strive only to give Glory to God and to do His most Holy Will. Prayer is an act of worship and when you call on God's angels, within His Heavenly Hierarchy, it must always be with the intention of asking them to pray for you. If you try to communicate with the Heavenly Hierarchy of Angels, then it must only be to ask for their assistance and guidance so that you can do God's Most Holy Will.

**To those of you who believe that you will receive powers from God's Angels then you are mistaken. The power given to angels can come only from God and you must never use them as a substitute for praying to Him. So many souls try to communicate with angels today for selfish reasons and to obtain powers that have nothing to do with God. An obsession with angels can lead to a terrible discontent because this can attract the spirit of evil if you are not careful.**

When calling on God's angels to help you, then you must always bless yourself first with Holy Water and then ask them for assistance, in the name of Jesus Christ. If you do not do this and use any object, which is not associated with Christianity, when calling on angels for their help, then this could invite the spirit of evil into your life. Once this happens you will find it almost impossible to eradicate it.

A pre-occupation with communicating with angels can lead to dabbling in the occult. Once this happens, you will attract those angels who were cast out of Heaven by My Heavenly Father. They now roam the earth in the hundreds of thousands, seeking a home. Souls who leave themselves open to their influence can quickly become entangled in a spiritual world that is not of God. Once you embrace the underworld you will have no peace. These fallen angels will entice you into a web of deceit. First of all you will feel a sense of hope and then a belief that you can control all aspects of your life, with the help of such angels. Eventually you will, mistakenly, believe that you are in full control of your own destiny. Every false notion of peace will fill your minds but, soon afterwards, you will feel a terrible wretchedness.

**Dabbling with such spirits that you believe to be angels of God, but who do not belong in His Kingdom, will lead you into engaging with the occult, which will blind you to the Truth and destroy your soul.**

**God does not grant His Angels permission to give you gifts because these can only come from Him. God's Angels can be asked to pray for you but never to grant you worldly goods or spiritual powers. When you idolize angels and seek out these things you are guilty of breaking the First Commandment of God.**

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## Every man possesses traits of My Father

Tuesday, December 2nd, 2014 @ 23:10

My dearly beloved daughter, despite the days of darkness, which lie ahead, as the world is purged of sin, and when I will be rejected as being no longer relevant, I Am a God of Great Mercy.

**I remind you that I forgive easily and love everyone with every part of My Being, although many torment Me with their indifference and their hatred of Me. I accept the fact that I Am not loved like I once was and that the faith of My people has turned cold because this was foretold. My Duty now is to relieve man from the slavery imposed upon him by Satan, through temptation. As long as man does not believe in Satan – the greatest scourge facing humanity – he will not accept My Goodness, My Love or My Existence.**

It is difficult for all of you who know Me to remain in a state of grace. Think how lost those souls are, who pay me no heed at all; the ones who do know Who I Am but who give Me nothing of their time; the same souls who were given the Sacraments and the Truth but who waiver their right to My Kingdom. Many of them idolize false gods and pledge themselves, almost daily, to the pursuit of things, which do not come from me. **None of these people love Me but I love them and I always will for they are part of My Flesh.**

Then there are those souls who are disloyal to Me, who betray Me and who are willing to believe in new revelations, which question My Divinity. They, too, have allowed their love for Me to dwindle, yet I love them just as much as I love those who love Me with all their heart. I will never give up searching for a place in their hearts, seeking a moment when they might respond to Me, or when they may finally accept My Great Mercy.

**Man is made in God's Image. Like any parent, God sees Himself in His Own and this brings Him great joy. Every man possesses traits of My Father. There is good in everyone and it is this goodness, which proves to you that God is present. Rejoice, when you witness kindness, love, patience and great acts of charity for you can be assured that the Presence of God is at work in souls who display these traits. It is this goodness, within the hearts of sinners that will defeat evil. You must never give up hope for I Am every merciful and My Compassion is all encompassing. I will never reject anyone who calls out to Me. I only desire to bring them My Love, My Peace and My Glorious Kingdom.**

Pray, My dear followers that I can ignite love within the hearts of those who have fallen away from Me. I will fight to the bitter end so that I can gather all of God's children and, especially, My enemies and bring them eternal salvation.

Your Jesus

## My Presence will shake the earth and the ground will tremble

Thursday, December 4th, 2014 @ 22:55

My dearly beloved daughter, when the time comes for My Second Coming, a great sound will be heard like the roar of thunder and the skies will be opened as if a great curtain has been lifted. I will appear in a great white light, brighter than the sun, and many people will be blinded by this Great Light, which will surround Me. The purer the soul, the clearer will be their eyesight, and they will rejoice when they see My Face.

**My Presence will shake the earth and the ground will tremble. Then there will be a great stillness and My Voice will ring out as I declare that it is I, Jesus Christ. There will be great rejoicing on the part of those I will call out to - those who will have been blessed with My Great Mercy. But, amidst the love and the joy, there will also be great sorrow and fear. Those who have nothing but hatred for Me will sink to their knees, groaning in pain and thrashing about in anger and fear at the sight of Me.**

Those who reach out to Me on that Day and beg Me to take them into My Merciful Arms, will be saved. I will reach out to the lowly, the lost as well as those who will be too weak to seek Me out. They need only whisper these words '*Jesus forgive me my sins*' and I will sweep them off their feet and into My Glorious Kingdom.

To all of you who fear the Great Day of My Second Coming know that if you love Me that this Day will bring you the greatest joy. If you do not know Me, and when you see Me on that Day, you will come to Me and open your arms to greet Me. It will only be those who hate Me who will refuse My Hand of Mercy. I ask you to trust in Me to bring you peace, for it would never be My intention to frighten you, as I Am a God of endless Love. To those of you who accept My Great Gift of Eternal Life, there is nothing to fear at all and I will guide you along this path up to the Great Day.

My Words may be harsh; the Truth may be very difficult to accept; but such is the state of the world, caused by the ugliness of sin, that were I not to warn you of this Day then you would not be prepared. It is because of Satan that the pain of sin causes such discord, grief and suffering in the world but soon I will bring all sin to an end.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: God created a natural order for humanity

Friday, December 5th, 2014 @ 21:50

My dear children, God created the universe in all its perfection. As this comes from God everything has a precise and natural order according to the Holy Will of God.

The laws of man and the laws of nature were created by He Who is above all things. This is why all things that were meant to be must remain as they are. God created a natural order for humanity; a place to live; food to eat and the gift of free will. Everything that is natural comes from God. God created this order so that man could survive. When the natural order of the universe – the food that you eat, the water you drink and the natural re-production of the human race – is interfered with by man, then all vengeance will belong to God.

So many have tried to change the order of the world which was created by God for the human race. They will suffer for this because God will abandon those who exchanged the Truth of His Creation for false substitutes. If man continues to serve his own self-interests then God will allow him to degrade himself by permitting him to exchange all that is natural for everything that is unnatural.

It is because of the influence of Satan that man has changed the Laws of God and this will bring destruction. Everything, which comes from God, is not considered to be good enough, and man will try to change the rules of nature to suit his sinful lusts. He will go so far as to try to deny the creation of the universe by making false claims as to its origin. Everything began with God and all will end with God. All good things will come to an end for the man who rises up in defiance against God. Once the Laws of Creation are tampered with, a great chastisement on earth will be witnessed. While God is patient, He will never allow man to dictate how He rules His Kingdom.

**When man degrades himself to such lowly levels and no longer respects life; the human body; his fellow brothers and sisters or the Laws of God, powerful storms will emerge, in great numbers, lasting weeks. The roar of these storms will be felt in many nations. When you witness these, know the wrath of God will have descended and that man is being penalized for the great blasphemies he has committed against his Creator.**

Your Mother

Mother of Salvation

## Should you embrace new age practices you deny Me

Saturday, December 6th, 2014 @ 14:20

My dearly beloved daughter, how is it that those who do not accept My Existence, or the Divinity of My Eternal Father, are so willing to embrace false gods all of their own making?

When My Presence is felt by souls who reject My Existence, they feel a need to retaliate without compunction. They will scoff, ridicule, mock My Presence, whether this be in My Church, in Books; in The Word or when I Am present in other souls. The Presence of God is omnipotent and it is felt in the most painful way by those souls who are in darkness. This is why they react with such venom to any mention of Me. These people have a deep ingrained hatred of Me and they fail to see how they can hate someone who, in their eyes, does not exist.

I warn those who embrace false spirituality and who idolize or obsess about anything that does not come from Me. If you open your souls to any spiritual realm, not of My Making, you will open the door to demons who will cunningly entice you into their dark world. Whatever peace you believe you receive from new age practices will be short lived. And as you seek more you will then enter into a state where your conscience will be taken over by those enemies of God, until you are unable to release yourself from their domain. You will never find peace when you idolize false gods.

The world is infiltrated with false doctrines, gods and religions. There is only one true God and you can only come to Him by recognising the Great Sacrifice He made when He sent Me, His only begotten Son, to bring you salvation from the snares of the evil one.

**To those who do know Me but who dabble in other doctrines, know this. Should you embrace new age practices, you deny Me. Should My Church acknowledge other creeds, that are not of Me, then they betray Me.**

The time when My Birth is celebrated, by showing allegiance to other religions, that are not of Me, will be one of the greatest betrayals of the Truth.

Your Jesus

God the Father: Without Me there would be nothing. No universe. No love. No life.

Sunday, December 7th, 2014 @ 16:30

My dearest daughter, let not one of you forget Who I Am. It is I, your beloved Father, Creator of all that was in the beginning and Who is of the end. All things come from Me and every man will bow before Me lest he wishes to be cast away from My Most Heavenly Hierarchy.

**You, My beloved children, are all that My Heart desires and every battle on earth, which you witness is for the salvation of your souls. All that is evil is caused by My Adversary, the king of lies, the seducer, the accuser, the greatest enemy of Mine and therefore of My children. He who is against Me is against you. All that gives Glory to Me, gives glory to all that is Mine. This includes My only begotten Son and you, My beloved offspring.**

The man who persecutes My children does not come from Me. For every suffering, pain and isolation, which those of you who are closest to Me have to endure, know that this is caused by Satan and his hierarchy of fallen angels. Their greatest desire is to take you away from Me and because of this you will suffer.

**Because I do not take back what I give, your free will be both your triumph and your downfall, depending on which path you choose.** This means that if you offer to Me your free will, for the good of your own and other souls, you can and will defeat your greatest enemy, the devil. But if you allow evil to infiltrate your soul, you will cut off, by your own free will, all ties to Me.

**I cannot interfere with your free will for this would mean that I would have broken My Promise. I cannot force you to make choices. I can only show you the path, the way, to eternal salvation. You will then have to decide what it is that you want. All the Gifts of My Heavenly Hierarchy are given freely to you, should you decide that this is the life that you desire. Please, for your own sakes, do not forsake Me for the pomp and splendours, which are placed before you through the temptations of demons.**

**Many of you are unsure of Me or Who I Am because Satan, through the powers he has received, blinds you to My Existence. He will openly taunt you with every kind of human logic and intellect to deny My Divinity. I will be discussed openly with disdain but the cunning coward that Satan is, means he will never reveal himself, for that would defeat his purpose. As long as you do not believe in the existence of the devil, then you are unlikely to believe in Me. But I warn you. Believe what you will about Me but do not deny the existence of evil, for it is all around you. Deny evil and you will deny Me for evil is the opposite to all that I stand for. I Am Love. Love is Mine. Those who love may not acknowledge Me but, without Me, there would be nothing. No universe. No love. No life.**

Do not make the mistake of choosing the purveyor of evil over My Divinity. The day will dawn soon when you will understand all that I tell you. When the cobwebs are pulled back from over your eyes you must run to Me. I will be waiting to embrace you into My Refuge and from that moment on I will wipe away your tears, banish all suffering and bring you into the Light of My Kingdom for eternity.

I love you dear children. I await with longing for the day when you return into My Heavenly Embrace.

Your beloved Father

God the Most High

## Mother of Salvation: My Son has accorded me the power to crush the head of the serpent

Monday, December 8th, 2014 @ 17:30

My dear children, when you hear rumours of new wars in the most unexpected places, you must be aware that the prophecies contained in the Book of Revelation are upon you.

When the natural order of the earth and the behavior of the human race falls into disarray, in the four corners of the world, then this will be the time to prepare. All of these things must come about in the final bastion against all that is evil, which springs from the wicked infestation of the evil one.

Man will turn against man, people will treat each other cruelly, without a shred of remorse, and each will betray the trust of the other. Such is the outcome when love, which comes from God, dwindles in the hearts of humanity. **Even those who believe in My Son will turn against His Teachings. Those closest to Him, though they love Him, will betray Him. Those who represent Him will turn Him over to His Enemies just like Judas did.**

There are very few strong enough to stand up and proclaim the Truth of the Holy Word of God. Man is weak and it is because of sin that he cannot become whole. Until sin is eradicated, much pain will be endured until my Son comes again. Until then, prayer is your only weapon against the power of Satan. Pray, especially, my most Holy Rosary every day, because it has the power to weaken the strength of Satan and all those he leads in the final battle against Jesus Christ and His Church on earth.

**I tell you now that I, your beloved Mother, the immaculate Virgin Mary, Mother of God, present to you a special gift today. I have been given the grace to become the protector of humanity. Into my protection you must flee in times of strife. I will protect each of you who call upon me against the wickedness of the devil. Under my protection you will be given relief from the attacks he will inflict upon every Christian who tries to remain loyal to my Son in the trials, which lie before you.**

My Son has accorded me the power to crush the head of the serpent so that he can bring you closer to Him. Accept my protection and I will respond to all who ask me for help.

My duty is to God and my allegiance is to my beloved Son, Jesus Christ, who loves you all so much. There is nothing that I will not do for my Son and there is nothing that He will not do to bring you freedom from pain and suffering.

Thank you dear children for the love you show me but know that I take the love, which you give to me, and I present it to my Son for the Glory of God.

I remain a humble servant of God.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## Mother of Salvation: I was sent as His messenger throughout all the ages

Tuesday, December 9th, 2014 @ 17:00

My dear child, I am the Immaculate Virgin Mary, the Mother of God, and I come to reveal to you the purpose of my mission on earth.

I am the handmaid of the Lord and I was appointed by my Heavenly Father to bear His Son, Jesus Christ, the Saviour of the World. Just as I was called upon to fulfill His Most Holy Will, through the birth of His only Begotten Son, who was sent to give eternal life to all of His children, I have been given the role of His messenger throughout all the ages. I was sent as His messenger to reveal the mysteries of His Heavenly Kingdom and at all times I came in His Holy Name to impart important messages for the world. I did not come in my own right because I would never have been given this authority. I came in the Name of God, as His loyal servant, for the Glory of God so that He could call souls into His Divine Mercy. Now I come again in this, the final mission, sanctioned by the Most Holy Blessed Trinity, in the salvation of souls.

I played an important role in the Coming of the Messiah, the first time, and I come finally as His holy messenger in these, the times of the end, before He, My Son, is manifested in His Second Coming.

All through the ages, when I appeared in the apparitions on earth, a sign was given to the world. In many cases, I revealed important prophecies through the Gift of inner locution but, in some cases, nothing was said at all. Instead, a sign was given and those blessed with discernment understood what it was that God wanted His children to know. It is because of His great generosity that He sanctioned these divine interventions for His only desire was to save souls.

My Eternal Father, Who created all things from nothing, intercedes only when He desires to rescue His children from the deceptions, which are planted in their hearts. It is when the evil one creates havoc that God always steps in to open the hearts of His children to the Great Love that he has for each of them. Accept this mission, dear children, with graciousness and give thanks to God for His Great Mercy without which many souls would be lost.

Your Beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## The new religion for all people will draw non-Christian faiths

Thursday, December 11th, 2014 @ 21:50

My dearly beloved daughter, I bring you news today that will lighten your hearts. You, My cherished disciples, loyal to My Holy Word, will be given special graces by Me. These Graces, which will be poured over all those who suffer in My Holy Name, will bring you extraordinary comfort in the trials, which lie ahead.

I give you also the Grace to save all those poor confused, misled and agitated souls who have cut Me out of their lives. Your prayers and your perseverance are all that I need when you offer these up to Me in atonement for such souls. This Gift is an extraordinary one and I grant this because very soon a confusion of such magnitude will stir amongst all Christian faiths, that many will desert me.

**Like recruits joining an army, ready for war, people will sign up to a new religion, disguised as a Christian one, which they will refer to as the people's religion – a religion to embrace the strong, the weak and all sinners, which they will say crosses all political divides.** Many will believe that they are supporting their own but they will desert Me. The way for this great deceit has now been forged and leaders in the new religion have already been appointed. Silent, diligent and determined, they planted the seeds in many nations some time ago and soon the results will be seen.

The new religion will be seen as compassionate. The new religion for all people will draw non-Christian faiths and every convincing lie will be put forward to defend this movement. God's laws will be ignored completely and every attempt to justify their new approach to global evangelism will be made.

Speeches presented by those in My Church, to defend the changes, which will be needed to introduce the first part of this new pseudo-doctrine, will have a distinctive falsity. Words used to describe My Teachings will not be familiar to Christians who truly know Me. The language used, when referring to me, will be degrading and insulting to My Divinity.

I know My Own and they know Me. I know My enemies and they will say that they know Me, to anyone who will listen to them. When My enemies, who say that they are of Me, who speak disparagingly of Me, who show little respect for My Word or who try to re-define it, be alert. For even the most cunning enemy of Mine will trip himself up because anything that comes from My adversary will always confuse. Anything that comes from God, and where the Holy Spirit is present, will never mock Me, Jesus Christ, in any way.

Once you witness confusion in My Church and witness a new doctrine, which honours man's needs and desires, then nothing that it yields will feel right. You, My dear followers, will be unsettled, frightened and full of sorrow. It is because of these things to come that I give those of you who truly love Me, the Graces to help Me to save God's children from this great abomination, soon to rear its ugly head.

Accepts My Gifts; My Promise to help you and to guide you, which I bring you now. My Word was given to humanity long ago. The Word is not new. The man who adds to it and changes it will suffer greatly. This has been foretold in the Holy Bible and now this is exactly what will happen. My Word will be tampered with by My adversary and the world will swallow the lies, which will come about as a result.

Your Jesus

The conscience of a man is like a mirror to his soul.

Saturday, December 13th, 2014 @ 00:15

My dearly beloved daughter, the conscience of a man is like a mirror to his soul. What the conscience feels, responds to, and believes in, is reflected in his soul. This means that if your conscience alerts to you something that you know, in your heart, is wrong in the Eyes of God then you must listen to it.

If your conscience leads you to defend the Word of God, when you are presented with evil, you must respond to it, as you know you must. If you accept evil, when your conscience guides you otherwise, then you are disloyal to the Word of God. You must, if you call yourself a Christian, allow your conscience to guide you. In the Christian soul who is blessed with the Gift of the Holy Spirit, the conscience will be fully alert to the deceit of the devil in all its forms.

**If you deny your conscience then you deny God. When you deny God you deny your own inheritance. Never make excuses for accepting anything, which you know does not come from Me, because if your conscience instructs you one way and you take the opposite direction then you have failed to take up My Cup. What do I mean by My Cup? When you are a Christian you will always come up against My enemies. Christians are despised by those who do not come from Me. There may be times when you do not suffer any prejudices but there will always come a time when you will be challenged in My Name. When that day comes, will you forsake Me by denying My Holy Word?**

**How strong is your faith or your love for Me? It is only when faced with great adversity that you will know how far you are prepared to go to refuse to accept a wrong for what is right. Those strong enough who refuse to accept anything that denies the dogma, laid down in the Holy Bible, will take up My Cup. The Cup represents My Blood and the Chalice, which contains it. The Cup represents the suffering that, inevitably, comes about when you march with great confidence to uphold the Word of God.**

If God stated as fact His Laws, through His Word contained in the Holy Bible then you can never accept anything, which goes against them. To denounce dogma in My Name is to disown Me. The day will come when My Church on earth will deny the dogma, which is carved in stone, in exchange for the doctrine of darkness. If you accept this deceit, although your conscience tells you otherwise, then you are guilty of heresy. Once you do this you cannot call yourself a Christian or a disciple of Mine, for I will disown you if you do.

Your Jesus

Your works for others will mean nothing to Me for you will be judged by your loyalty to the Truth

Sunday, December 14th, 2014 @ 18:00

My dearly beloved daughter, My people were given a great Gift by Me through My Death on the Cross. This Sacrifice, given up to redeem the world from certain death, is part of My Father's Final Covenant before the Great Day when He salvages the remnant from the earth.

Generation after generation spoke of the Truth, contained in My Father's Book, and His sacred servants endorsed the Word of God. How much you have forgotten and how little you know. Many of those appointed to lead you have erred and their proud heads, held high as they dabble with the Word of God, will hang in shame and fear when they are faced with the Warning from Heaven. To these sacred servants I have this to say.

**Your works for others will mean nothing to Me for you will be judged by your loyalty to the Truth. I will punish you and My Justice will be relentless until you tear up your pagan laws and proclaim the Word given to you so long ago. Your contempt for the Laws of God brings Me great shame but your deceit, which will cost Me souls, will lead to your ruination. Those of My people, who live by the Word of God, though they are nothing in your eyes, will sit upon the Seats of Judgment when you are called to answer, before Me, the reasons why you misled My People. You may believe that your power and influence is beyond reproach but know that your glory is fading and soon; the gold and white cloaks that you wear will be turned into rags and your glittering crowns replaced with weeds.**

For all the sins in the world, there is nothing worse in My Eyes, than those hypocrites who pose as My servants but who do not serve Me. When the time comes when you will blaspheme against Me, and feed God's children with lies about the meaning of sin, I will send down upon you a punishment so great that you will find it difficult to catch your breath. Hailstones of such large dimensions will hurl down from the Heavens and for every Church, which has been handed over to My enemies, where they will desecrate My Altars, great floods will destroy them. For every crime you commit against Me, you commit against a child of God. And so, I will send you warning after warning until you reject the new false doctrine; until you speak the Truth – the Holy Word of God – and uphold the Sacraments like you were taught in the beginning.

Through these messages I will remind you of the Truth and I will continue to warn you until the day that you decide who to choose – Me or those who profess they are of Me but who are slaves to the beast.

Your Jesus

Instead, they will fall into the trap of separating dogma from doctrine

Monday, December 15th, 2014 @ 21:55

My dearly beloved daughter, when the Pharisees sent out a force to attack Me, using every conceivable ploy, they were, at the same time, preaching in the temples the prophecies about the coming of the Messiah. While they jeered Me and tried to spread untruths about My Morality, they quoted from Holy Scripture. As the Pharisees persecuted Me – calling Me every kind of name insulting to My Father – they continued to prepare God's people for the coming of the Messiah. Though I was present amongst them, they refused to acknowledge Me although they could not ignore Me for I was filled with the Holy Spirit. When I arose from the dead, the Pharisees were given proof of My Resurrection but choose, instead, to spread lies so as to conceal the Truth. As a result of their actions they drew millions of souls away from their rightful inheritance – the Gift of Eternal Salvation.

**In the time that I now prepare the world for My Second Coming, sacred servants in My Church on earth will do the same. They will preach about the Great Day when I will come again but will assume that this day will take place in another century. They will not prepare souls in the way that I desire. They will not urge My people to seek reconciliation; to pray; to seek the Sacraments and to adhere, strictly, to the Written Word. Instead, they will fall into the trap of separating dogma from doctrine and will refuse to accept the messages given to God's prophets.**

So blind are they when I speak to them now, through the Book of Truth. So ignorant are those who say they lead the Way to My Kingdom when they truly do not know the correct path, which leads to it. They must read the Holy Bible, study it and accept the contents contained within it first, for how, otherwise, can they know Me? Like a thief in the night will I come and they will not be ready to greet Me because they did not feel the need to prepare.

Now, I stand before you My sacred servants and ask you to listen to Me. I ask that you believe in Who I Am, what I did to redeem man from sin and what it is that I must do now to complete My Father's Covenant. As the time approaches, signs will be given to you that My Day will be soon. I will do this so that you will awaken from your slumber and hear My Voice. I urge you to speak the Truth about sin; the Truth of the Holy Word of God and how it can never be tampered with as well as the Truth about My Divinity.

When these signs are given to you, I solemnly declare that the holy Spirit will be poured down upon you and those of you who love me with simple obedience will know, instantly, that I speak to you at this time. I will then fill you with My Love and you will see things as they really are, with a clarity of mind and an insight into what it is that is required of you to help me to accomplish My Plan to salvage the world and every single child of God.

Listen. Prepare. Pray for My Strength; My Courage and never forget your duty to Me.

Go in peace to love and serve Me, now and forever.

Your Jesus

For every good deed you do, say nothing.

Tuesday, December 16th, 2014 @ 23:00

My dearly beloved daughter, those who say they come from Me, who are blessed with the Holy Spirit, are easily identified by those with true discernment. They will never look for personal attention or adulation. They will never seek popularity, nor will they be popular, for when you speak with the Voice of God it brings them much criticism because the Truth is despised by the secular world.

The Word of God will always have its detractors and it is never embraced, enthusiastically, by a secular world. When the day comes that you witness the merging of My Church and the secular world, be on your guard. My servants who remain loyal to Me and who publicly proclaim the Word, as it was given to humanity in the Holy Bible, are never popular. They may be tolerated but their voices are rarely heard and the Truth is usually dismissed with disdain.

There are those amongst you who promote yourselves as being teachers of My Word, who spread untruths about the Word of God, though you hide behind carefully chosen words. I know why you do this and it is not to help Me to salvage souls. Instead, you desire to draw souls away from Me, for you are against Me.

**To the traitors of My Church, including the laity, I have this to say. Look after your own garden for it is neglected and the soil is infertile. Weeds have taken root and healthy plants will never grow unless you dig out the rot and replace the soil with a new and fertilized one. Only when you renovate your garden, and start afresh, can your garden yield life again. Otherwise there will be no life and all things in it will die. You will destroy not only your own life but those close to you for My adversary has no loyalty, even to those he seizes as slaves to carry out his vengeance against Me.**

Those who are Mine are like Me, in many ways. The closer they are to My Heart, the more they emulate Me. They will be humble for they could never boast of their knowledge of Me. They speak only what I would speak and that is the Truth, even when it draws hatred upon them. They would find it very uncomfortable to be elevated or praised for any good works they do for that is not their purpose. They seek only to do My Holy Will.

**The voices that shout “look at me – I am a servant of God” and who display proudly, for all the world to see, the good works that they do in My Name, disgust Me. For every work of charity you complete, move on to the next task – and say nothing. Seek no praise, for it is My Work you do. All good deeds, carried out in My Name, must be offered up to the Me in humble servitude.**

You must never exalt yourself in My Name for this is abhorrent to Me. When you serve God, you serve His people and you must give thanks to Him for giving you the grace to do these things. You cannot say you carry out such deeds in My Name if you seek thanks, appreciation or praise from others. If you do this, then you are a hypocrite.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: The Gift of Love is intensified at Christmas

Saturday, December 20th, 2014 @ 16:25

My dear children, the Love of my Son is never more prevalent than it is at Christmas.

At this time, during the celebration of His Birth, He floods souls with His Love. It is at this time that you must live the Love that was given to you, naturally, as children of God. You must cherish the Gift of Love, which comes from God and share this Gift with everyone you know.

**The Gift of Love is intensified at Christmas in the souls of all God's children and it is at this time you must acknowledge that love begins in the family. My Son was born into a family and this was for good reason. God manifested Himself – not as an individual sent on a Mission, with no one close to him, but within the Holy Family.**

Love your families and forgive past transgressions. Love all those, including those who hate you. You can overcome hatred by sharing love and while this may be difficult at time, you will be stronger for it and at peace. Hatred is a negative emotion and drains the soul with a deep sense of unhappiness. It eats away at the core of the soul until it dies. Do not allow hatred to separate you from the Gift of Love, which is the most powerful Grace, because it comes from God.

**Love one another, as God loves each one of you this Christmas. Pray for those who have carried out any wicked act against you and ask my Son to relieve you of the burden of hatred.**

God's Love in all its glory is witnessed in the family, which thrives on Love. Such families, fortunate enough to feel love for each other, must spread this love to others who do not have love in their own lives. The person who are reared in a loving family, and who loves with a tender heart, touches the souls of others. This is how God's Love is spread – from within the bosom of the family.

**It was from the heart of a loving family, that my Son, Jesus Christ, set about in His Mission on earth to redeem man from sin. And so, this Christmas, I ask that you love one another and ask my Son to bless all families with the graces to love each other more.**

The love that is present in a family can overcome all obstacles placed before it by Satan. It is the family – the foundation of God's Love – that is despised by Satan. It is the family that is targeted by the evil one and he will do anything to destroy the family unit.

Love and unity in a family is a great Gift from Heaven and you must strive, always, to remain united at all times.

Your Beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## Oh what joy it would bring Me were they to turn to Me on Christmas Day

Monday, December 22nd, 2014 @ 20:45

My dearly beloved daughter, this is a message for the world, for Christmas Day. As all of you celebrate My Birthday, allow Me to enter your heart on this special day – for this day is Mine.

Invite Me into your home as a favoured guest and introduce Me to those amongst your family, friends and neighbours, who may have forgotten about Me. Christmas may be a celebration about Me, but I Am ignored amidst the great rejoicings, which take place. Allow mention of Me to gladden your hearts, to bring you joy and to bring you hope for the future – a future I secured for you from the day I was born.

**Remind those who no longer revere Me, of the Love that I have for them and how I long to be part of their lives again. Oh what joy it would bring Me were they to turn to Me on Christmas Day and ask Me to bring them My Peace and My Love. If they would come to Me on Christmas Day I would envelop them into the safety of My Divine Refuge and never let them separate from Me again.**

**My beloved followers, you are My Family, and I am your family. Through My Mercy, I take you into the Bosom of My Beloved Father, Who loves you with the passion of a tender-hearted parent. Oh how He loves you and how much pleasure He feels when you acknowledge Me, and call on Me, for My Help.**

You mean everything to Me and My Love for you is all encompassing, way beyond your comprehension. It is therefore with a fiery compassion and fierce determination that I will fight for every one of you, to save you from the wickedness of My enemies. I guard your souls with great jealousy and will fight the good fight to bring you safe and sound into My Kingdom. No matter how I am opposed; how much Christians have to suffer humiliation in My Name; however much seduction is placed before you by My adversary – I will win this battle for souls. That is a fact for nothing can stand between God and His children for He will not permit it. The man who does, will be toppled. Hatred will be destroyed and lies will be revealed for the shallowness upon which they were created. The Truth will stand the test of time.

**I Am coming soon to unite God's children - His precious family. Lift your hearts, do not allow My foes to dampen your spirit and let hope be your only thought. Have complete confidence in My Great Mercy and be ready to welcome Me, your Saviour and Redeemer, back into your lives. Rejoice, for My Promises will bring with them a cause for the greatest joy. This Christmas will be joyful, for My Time is short.**

Your beloved Jesus

## The Day when I come in My Divine Mercy will be the day of enlightenment

Tuesday, December 23rd, 2014 @ 16:55

My dearly beloved daughter, I call out to My beloved followers, at this special time, to come to Me and allow Me to cover them with My Precious Blood. I gave up My Life on earth as a token of My Great Mercy and I will move the mountains, the oceans and shake the earth as I come, once again, to bring all of you to Me.

I love you and bring you great Blessings and comfort as I prepare you for my Time. Allow your hearts to welcome Me. Allow My Love for you to infiltrate the hearts of all God's children including those who persecute you in My Holy Name. I bring you peace this Christmas and assure you that My Time is very near. I will come soon to reveal to you My Mercy. To those of you who despise Me through this Mission I will pierce your hardened hearts with the Gift of the Holy Spirit. Soon, any doubts you may have will feel and your burden will be lifted. Until then, you will endure the pain of separation from Me, which has been imposed upon you by the king of lies, who rejoices at your rejection of Me. Do not resist Me, My beloved ones, for I love you with a relentless longing. It is with a bitter sweetness that I come to you, begging those of you who say you love Me, to turn to Me. I cry tears of sorrow because you cannot accept Me through this divine intervention when it is given to you freely. You should be trying to proclaim the Truth but, instead, you have rejected Me cruelly and in a way that is not befitting of My Divinity.

**The Day when I come in My Divine Mercy will be the day of enlightenment. You will know immediately that I have taken you into a time of complete abandonment, when nothing you have done can be hidden from you. For every act of weakness on your part, you will feel the pain of My Suffering, which will become your own. The remorse you will feel will only be as strong as the faith you have in Me. So many of you will realise what you need to do to gain My Acceptance. However some of you will deny the Illumination of Conscience because of the distance you have placed between us.**

To the proud and the arrogant among you, who will hide your faces from Me during The Warning, I have this to say. Do not be afraid for you are Mine. Because you are a child of God, created in His Image, I will show you great Mercy. Fear not the one who loves you – fear only the one who despises you for he, the evil one, is your greatest enemy. Reject Me and you will become enslaved by My greatest adversary but if you reject him, My Power will encompass you, protect you and bring you safely into My Kingdom. I give you this information so that you will know that when I say that this will happen, it will happen. And when that Day comes you must remember My Words. Do not fear Me, for what is there to fear? If I gave up My Life for you, why then would you want to give up your life to the devil who seeks only the destruction of your immortal soul?

There is only one way you can turn and that is to Me, your Loving Saviour and Redeemer. I Am your safety net. Do not run away from your salvation. Remember, always, My Compassion, My Love and `my Great Mercy. My Divine Mercy is there for the taking.

Your Beloved Jesus

## Humanism is an affront to God

Thursday, December 25th, 2014 @ 15:10

My dearly beloved daughter, do not concern yourselves with the spirit of evil, which corrupts the world. Leave all to Me. For as long as you love Me, revere Me and love others, according to My Holy Will, I will protect you from the pain of all things that are against Me.

The worst pain you will have to endure will be that of witnessing so called acts of charity and humanitarian concerns on a global scale, which will mask the true intentions of My enemies. You will know, within your hearts, that the deceiver is at work. When the secular world and those who claim to represent Me speak of politics, humanitarian acts but fail to proclaim the importance of preserving human life, at all costs, then know that this is not what I desire. If those who say they represent Me do not speak with the same passion about the evil of abortion, as they do about other acts against humanity, then be aware that something is amiss.

My Father will punish all those who murder His children, including the children who are still being nourished in the womb waiting to be born. The perpetrators of such crimes will suffer a terrible punishment unless they repent of their sins against Him. Those who are of Me and who represent My Church on earth have failed to proclaim the Truth. Murder, including abortion, is one of the greatest sins against God. It takes an extraordinary act of contrition in order to be absolved of such a sin. Why then does My Church not fight with vigor against this sin – one of the most abominable acts of defiance against My Father? Why do they distract you from acknowledging the most serious of sins while they preach about the importance of humanitarian acts?

Humanism is an affront to God because it focuses on man's needs and not the need to repent of sin before the Creator of all that is. If you ignore the mortal sins, clearly defined in the Laws laid down by God, which lead to eternal damnation, then no amount of compassion for the civil rights of the human race will atone for those sins.

**If you believe in Me, and if you serve Me, then you must speak only of the Truth. The Truth is that sin is your greatest enemy – not those who persecute you. Mortal sin, if not repented, will lead you to Hell. If you are in mortal sin and spend time supporting great acts of charity and humanitarian deeds, and do not repent, then your soul will be lost.**

Remember the Truth. Do not be misled by talk, acts or deeds of charity when the most important task is to fight mortal sin. The sacred servant of Mine who refuses to remind you of the consequences of mortal sin does not understand his or her mission in serving Me. You cannot sweep sin under the ground, out of sight, as if it does not exist. No amount of empathy with people who are persecuted in My Name, will make up for the fact that sinners do not reconcile themselves with Me, Jesus Christ, for the forgiveness of sin.

Your Jesus

**Sin will not be tolerated by those who receive the Tongues of Fire.**

Friday, December 26th, 2014 @ 14:00

My dearly beloved daughter, My Time is drawing closer and, soon, the suffering, the misery and the pain, caused by sin will become extinct.

In the meantime, My Love will sustain the world and for every wrong-doing and acts of evil perpetrated by My enemies, I will put an end to its source. The battle against evil will be won by the Love, which I will instil in the hearts of good souls. This Love will enrapture all who come into contact with it, and the Fire of the Holy Spirit will fill the souls of all who are blessed with the Love of God.

**This outpouring of the Holy Spirit, the likes of which have not happened since My Apostles were blessed at Pentecost, will awaken the human race. Very few will be unaffected by the Power of the Holy Spirit and they will be powerless against it.**

It is because God loves His children that He is sending humanity this magnificent Gift. Souls will become purer and sin will not be tolerated by those who receive the Tongues of Fire.

**The Love, which will be shared by those blessed with the Power of the Paraclete, will be impossible to ignore and because of this Satan's power will become weakened and his hold over the world will be loosened until he falls back into the abyss.**

Rejoice, My beloved followers, because it is because of the Power of My Love that I will save the world and all of those who accept My Mercy.

Go in My Love. Love one another as God loves you.

Your Jesus

**Mother of Salvation: God's Will is a mystery to most of you .**

Saturday, December 27th, 2014 @ 12:55

My dear children, you must trust always in my Son's Holy Will because He will only permit so much evil to engulf the world for His Mercy is so great.

When my Son intervenes in any act, which causes desecration of any kind, He does this to preserve the faith. My Son's Word is sacrosanct and His Will is His Own to do what He desires. Your will is your own but, if it is given freely to God then only His Will can be done.

**Trust, trust, trust in my Son for all things are in accordance with His Will. If He permits evil to thrive, and His followers to be deceived by His enemies, then this is within His Will and it is done to test the faith of the faithful. God's Will is a mystery to most of you and He can decide what it is that is necessary for the good of humanity, at any time.**

You must allow your hearts to remain at peace in love and trust for my Son, Jesus Christ. He is very much present amongst you and you must be thankful for this because without His Holy Presence, darkness would cover the earth.

Your beloved Mother Mother of Salvation

## Protect My Word. Speak of My Word.

Sunday, December 28th, 2014 @ 18:30

My dearly beloved daughter, the greatest pain of the tribulation is that, which exists within the Laws of your nations, that oppose the Laws of God in every way, both visible and invisible. **For every Law of God, broken by those who run your nations, is now replaced by a silent killer of the soul. Every wrongdoing will be presented as being a good thing. The more wicked the act, the greater will it be applauded. No room will be given to those who proclaim the Truth – the True Word of God – to speak. Their voices will be ignored for the most part. But when they are heard, they will be denounced as being wicked.** ,

The time has truly arrived for the Truth to be turned inside out and presented as being a lie. The Word will now be deemed by the majority to be a work of fiction -a lie. God's Laws, however, are difficult to ignore and so it will be that when those who run your nations when asked to answer for their wicked actions, will declare that the Word of God is flawed and outdated.

**The cunning of the devil has meant that, to ensure his wickedness is accepted, every moral act and deed will be declared to be inhumane and against civil liberty. But, for those who are blessed with the Gift of the Holy Spirit, they will still be able to differentiate between right and wrong. Never before, since the days of Noah, has the world been covered with such deceit. Never before has man sinned like He does now. And, just like in the days of Noah, man's self-obsession has reach such limits that he believes that he has the power over his own destiny, such is the extent of his narcissism.**

**Sin today, is embraced with relish and promoted as being a civil right and therefore you are expected to respect it. If you do not show respect towards sinful acts then you could find that you will be guilty of a crime. Your crime will be that you uphold the Word of God and for that you will be made to suffer.**

How easily man is fooled by the global plan to banish any form of guilt for sinful acts, which are being written into the laws of your nations. All of these things have been foretold and very soon not one wrongful act including murder, euthanasia and abortion will be deemed to be wrong. A time will come when genocide on a grand scale, will follow the introduction of such laws, which will be designed to make legal the lawful killing of those who suffer disabilities and other physical conditions.

Evil laws, enshrined in your nations, will lead to greater laws, which will take all power away from you. You have given authority to those who deny Me – who despise the Laws of God – and because of this they will introduce more wicked acts, which will cause unimaginable suffering. What may appear to be laws of the land that promote civil and humane rights, will lead to a form of dictatorship, which will make it an offence to be a Christian.

Protect My Word. Speak of My Word. Do not fall into the trap of embracing any global civil rights campaign, which is designed to convert the world into a new one world religion. To My sacred servants, I call on you to proclaim the Word of God and to deny the wicked acts, which have gripped almost every nation that deny the Word of God.

It is very easy to call for the spread of human rights but it takes a brave servant of Mine to stand up and declare that acts – which are abhorrent to God – to be against Me. Because, to do that would draw huge criticism make you unpopular.

Remember what I said – the man who truly serves Me, honestly, will never be afraid to speak the Truth and he will never seek to be popular. His only goal will be to save souls.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: the Will of God is insurmountable

Monday, December 29st, 2014 @ 17:30

My dear children do not be afraid of the Promises of Christ for they will be your redeeming factor. My Son, Jesus Christ, is present amongst you and He will never desert you or leave your side. His Promise to salvage the world will be completed, as it is the Will of my Eternal Father.

You must know that the Will of God is insurmountable, and no matter how great the obstacles are, which are placed before you, God, through His Divinity, will crush all His enemies. You must never think that evil will triumph because this is impossible. Through the great Love of God, you will be guided towards Eternal Salvation and nothing will succeed in blocking your way. When my Son's enemies try to force you to accept laws, which are not from God, then you must resist these. It may be difficult for you but you will be given the strength to continue on your journey and, every kind of help from Heaven will be given to you.

Learn to recognise the work of the evil one by the wars you see arising everywhere; the wicked laws introduced in almost every nation, which deny the Word of God; and the betrayal of Jesus Christ by those who say they represent Him, when they sit back and do nothing to proclaim His Holy Word. Learn also to recognise the hatred shown to God's chosen souls because then you will know the difficult mission, which has been given to them, so they can remind the world that God's Love is still alive.

You must also give thanks to God the Most High for the Life He gave humanity through His only Son, Jesus Christ. Were it not, for the birth of my Son, and His Crucifixion there would have been no New Covenant to bring you the glorious life, which awaits you if you so chose to accept it.

**These are the times in which to prepare for the new world, the new Heaven and the new earth. Do not waste time trying to argue over what my Son is telling you now. Instead, learn to accept the Truth with good grace. I, your beloved Mother, will guide you towards my Son and your prayers will strengthen you, in every way, so that you may be made worthy of the Promises of Christ.**

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## My Second Coming will create great happiness

Tuesday, December 30th, 2014 @ 19:45

My dearly beloved daughter, the world belongs to My Father and My Kingdom will arise, no matter what.

The world, as is the Will of My Father, will rise again and in My Glory I will bring peace, love and joy to all. The blight of sin will be no more and all of God's children, who accept Me, His beloved Son, will have eternal life.

My Second Coming will create great happiness and on that day every tear shall be wiped away. My Hand of Mercy will reach out to all of you and very few will reject My Kingdom. Those who do, will not enter it but they will, however, very much regret their decision for eternity.

**Do not fear the great upheaval for the time to clear out the rot has begun and when new life springs from the soil, the new world, which will be without end will delight every soul who clings to Me. I Am Love and Love will follow Me and every soul who is pierced with the Holy Spirit. Be strong My beloved followers, My Intervention is necessary at this time, and soon the New Jerusalem will descend from Heaven, and the world as it was meant to be will arise out of the ashes.**

You must not allow fear to grip your hearts as there is nothing to fear because I Am coming and I love you all. Let Me reach out to each of you at this time and comfort your poor hearts. My Presence is amongst you and My Promises to humanity will be fulfilled in My own good time. Be patient, hopeful and confident of My Love. But, above all, trust in Me for I gave up My Life for you and so there is nothing that I cannot do to bring you into My Glorious Kingdom.

Leave all in My Holy Hands. Go in peace. Never doubt My Great Compassion.

Your Jesus